

Benerations

The journal of the New Brunswick Genealogical Society/Société Généalogique du Nouveau-Brunswick Volume 20, No. 4 Utinter 1998 ISSN 0821-5359



One hundred years ago, logging was a major industry in New Brunswick. The whole operation, from felling the trees in the woods, twitching them to yards, building a load on bob-sleds, hauling them to a stream, and driving them down stream to a mill in the spring, was carried out by loggers and horses. Many of our ancestors were involved in this industry. This photo, by Olé Larsen is of one of Ernest Hutchinson's operations in the 1890s in the Miramichi area. (See p. 36).

Generations

The Journal of the New Brunswick Genealogical Society

Editor:

George H. Hayward

Queries Editor:

Betty Saunders

Generations is published quarterly in Fredericton, N.B., by the New Brunswick Genealogical Society, and is distributed to all its members in Canada, the United States and overseas. The Society also publishes books related to genealogy and sponsors periodic seminars.

Semerations is made up almost entirely of articles contributed by members, and the society encourages submissions that deal with genealogy and family history.

Contributors are urged to have articles for publication typed. Text that is typed into a computer word processor and submitted on a diskette is preferred. 5½" or 3½" disks, double or high density are fine, and any DOS or Windows word processor will do. Contributors who cannot provide text on a diskette are asked to use white paper and a good quality black ribbon for typewriters and dot matrix or daisy wheel printers. Contributors are responsible for obtaining permission to publish material owned by others.

The editors of Seminations reserve the right to edit all contributions, for form, grammar and to shorten articles to fit available space. Excepted are articles reprinted with permission. Articles that are edited will be returned to the contributor for approval.

Senerations goes to the printer Feb. 15, May 15, Aug 15 and Nov 15. Items for publication must reach the editor at least 7 days earlier.

1998 Membership Fees are: Capital, Carleton, Miramichi and Southeastern Branches, and NBGS, \$20.00; Charlotte Co. Branch, \$23.00; Restigouche Co. Branch, \$26.00; and Saint John Branch, \$25.00, for individual members. Membership fees are for a calendar year. Those joining or renewing late in the year will receive back issues of Generations for that year.

The New Brunswick Genealogical Society does not guarantee the accuracy or completeness of articles, data, book reviews, notices, advertisements, or source material and services, or any material printed in Generations. Errors, and opinions expressed, are solely the responsibility of contributors.

Send contributions to Senerations, letters to the Editor, and other correspondence to:

N.B. Genealogical Society, P.O. Box 3235, Station B, Fredericton, N.B., E3A 5G9.

Cover photo: Lumber Yard Scene on the Renous River. Photo by Olé Larsen about 1895, courtesy Provincial Archives P6/194. See page 36 for more information.

From the Editor's Desk

There are many impressions about who the Loyalists were. It is popular belief, I think, that they were an elitist group, a privileged population from the thirteen colonies. *The Loyalists: Who Were They?*, commencing on page 2, is one study on who they were, with some statistics. I found it interesting. I hope you will too.

On page 20, there is another Loyalist story, *The Diary of Sarah Frost*, a young lady who came with her husband from a comfortable home in New York to a wilderness home in New Brunswick. It is unfortunate that we have so few of these first-hand accounts. It is difficult to imagine what a traumatic experience that must have been.

I want to draw your attention to the bottom of page 10, where there is information on how to obtain copies of files held by the Department of National Defence on members of the World War I Canadian Expeditionary Force. If you do not have access to the Internet, perhaps you can have a friend look up the information that is needed for you to write and ask for copies of documents on a WW I ancestor, which might add some hitherto unknown facts to your family history. There is a charge for the documents.

On page 45 Daniel F. Johnson outlines some thoughts about the future of the New Brunswick Genealogical Society. I hope several of you will give the subject some thought and let the editor of Generations know what they are.

For those of you who do not already know, I volunteered to edit the Winter 1994 issue of *Generations*, and was asked by the executive to edit the Spring 1995 and succeeding issues. I changed the cover on the Spring 1996 issue, and prior to that made a few changes to the internal layout of the magazine.

It has been a lot of fun, and I enjoyed doing it. But it is now time for me to move on to some other projects. In January 1998 I submitted my resignation, effective at the end of 1998. Many readers have been complimentary of the work I have done, and I appreciate their remarks. But I am sure that my successor will produce a journal of equal or better quality.

I never cease to be amazed that many of us who have been retired for several years, coming up to 14 for me, are still as active as we were when we had a job to go to each day. Some of us work longer hours in our old age than we did when we were much younger. And those who still have a regular job and a salary snicker when I say that we retirees don't get paid vacations and holidays, which is true. But its wonderful to have goals and motivation after three score years and ten, and above all, good health, even if paid vacations and holidays are only for the younger folk.

I will not say goodby. Just so long, for I am sure that I will want to submit something to the new editor from time to time for publication in the journal of the New Brunswick Genealogical Society. So you will likely hear from me again.

beorge A. Hayward

Canada Post Canadian Publications Mail Product Sales Agreement No. 967964.

Winter 1998, Contents

The Loyalists: Who Were They?, Gwendolyn Hutchinson
Captain John Hamilton, <i>Mary Young</i>
John Hopper's Return to Heritage, John Beyea
St. George's Anglican Cemetery, Lower Caverhill, Frank Morehouse 9
National Archives of Canada database of WW I CEF, Nat. Archives 10
David McGibbon: British Soldier From Scotland, Paul D. Kilburn
From the Maple Leaf, Judi Berry Steeves
Holy Ghost Cemetery - Hopewell Hill, NB, Winnifred Smith
St. Aloysius Cemetery, Albert Mines, NB, Winnifred Smith
The Diary of Sarah Frost, from Kingston & the Loyalists
Attention all Peter Jonah Descendants, Gerald Dawson
Canadians Who Served in the Maine State Militias, Bruce Towers
Some Ancestors of New Brunswick Pioneers - Green, George H. Hayward . 28
Wendell H. Holmes, First Carleton Co. Soldier
Killed in World War One, George H. Hayward
New Brunswick Strays, Shirley E. Lancaster, O.G.S
Sarah Ann Clark, Mary Young
Families of Renous, in the Early 1920's and 30's, as remembered in
1987 by Sisters Alvera Donovan CND and Sadie Donovan CLD 35 Cover Photo, Lumber Yard Scene
More New Brunswick Strays, Various contributors
Branch News
New Editor & Assistants Needed for Generations, <i>Joan Pearce</i>
N.B. Genealogical Society Information Sheet, George H. Hayward
The Future of the N.B. Genealogical Society, <i>Daniel F. Johnson</i>
Researching Records at the Provincial Archives of NB, Don Dixon
Index to Death Roll in the Saint John Globe, 1903-1905, Ruby Cusack 56
John Buckstaff Family of St. Andrews, NB, & Oshkosh, WI, Thelma Brooks . 61
Books:
St. Paul's Anglican Parish, Hampton, NB, 1810-1996, a History 46
Galway Roots Clanna na Gallimhe, Galway Fam. Hist. Soc
Memorial Inscriptions of Castlegar Graveyards (Ireland)
Ships & Seafarers of Atlantic Canada, on CD, Maritime History
Archive, Memorial University of Newfoundland
New Direction on Old-Age Policies, Janie Steckenrider &
Tonya M. Parrott
Arrivals 1998 - Our First Ancestors in N.B., Saint John Branch
Book Review:
Joan Magee, "In Search of a New Eden: Johannes Etter in
America, 1735," Terrance M. Punch, C.G.(C)
Joshua M. Smith, re smuggling between Maine & NB
Reunions:
Tracy Family Reunion Held, Ruby Tracy
Conventions:
Yorkshire 2000, <i>Carol Dobson</i>
NB Ancestors - Arrivals and Departures, NBGS
Membership Enrolment Form, 1999, George H. Hayward

Officers

Willitia	
President	
C.L. "Cal" Craig	506-755-680
1104 Rte. 770, Bonny River,	R.R. 3
St. George, N.B., E0G 2Y0	
Past President	
Mrs. Joan Pearce	506-652-155
352 Pelton Road	
Saint John, N.B., E2K 5H7	
1st Vice President	
Victor Badeau	506-458-271
96 Slipp Drive	
Mazerolle Settlement., N.B.,	E3E 2A8
2nd Vice President	
Stanley Balch	506-854-405
56 Chandler Cres.	
Moncton, N.B., E1E 3W7	
Recording Secretary	
Mrs. Sherrill V. Carter	506-853-77
1699 Shediac Road	
Moncton, N.B., E1A 7B3	
Membership Secretary	
Ken Kanner	506-384-39
108 Candlewood Drive	500 501 551
Moncton, N.B., E1G 2L7	
Treasurer	
E. Ivan Edgett	506-384-10
81 Queensway Drive	
Moncton, N.B., E1G 2L1	
, , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , ,	
Branch Presiden	ts
Capital Branch	
J.W. "Jack" Ker	506-454-496
P.O. Box 3702, Station B	
Fredericton, N.B., E3A 5L7	
Carleton County Branch	
Ann Ellis	506-375-42
395 Main Street, Unit 2	200 213-420
Hartland, N.B., E7P 2N3	
Charlotte County Branch	
J. William (Bill) Garcelon	506-466-394
P.O. Box 595	200- 1 00 - 37
St. Andrews, N.B., E0G 2X0	
J. Allulews, N.D., EVU ZAU	

Miramichi Branch Velma Dickson 506-773-6239 P.O. Box 403 Miramichi, N.B., E1N 3A8 Restigouche County Branch Suzanne Blaquière 506-684-3121 P.O. Box 179 Dalhousie, N.B., E0K 1B0 Saint John Branch David Fraser 506-849-7922 P.O. Box 2423 Saint John, N.B., E2L 3V9 Southeastern Branch David Fyffe (506) 386-1881 P.O. Box 7102

Riverview, N.B., E1B 4T8

by Gwendolyn Hutchinson

Editor's note: This article, dated March 1974, is in the York-Sunbury Historical Society Collection, MC300, MS22/44, at the Provincial Archives of New Brunswick.

The thirteen British colonies were largely self- sufficient in the 1700's. About nine-tenths of their population lived in the countryside. There was no peasant class, or at least, no peasant class in comparison with that in Europe at the same time, starvation was virtually unknown; and such home industries as spinning, weaving, and the making of home and farm implements kept the subsistence farmer going.\(^1\)

In New England, the people were progressive, vigorous, engaged in commerce and industry as well as agriculture, rather bigotedly Protestant and strongly attached to their old, inherited rights of self-government.²

From these peaceful, soberminded citizens came the two forces which were to cause very great suffering and damage to their country, the Whigs and the Tories, who eventually emerged as Revolutionaries and Loyalists. The latter party, undoubtedly the losers of the war, and that part of them who were exiled to New Brunswick, shall be our prime concern.

When Britain began to levy taxes on her colonies which the colonists felt were utterly unjustified, the conflict began. The Whigs, or Liberals were the loudest to complain, and the Tories, the more conservative party, sympathized, but felt that the situation could be solved peacefully. The Tories respected wealth and those who had it. They believed in commercial probity. hard money, and the Bank of England. They envied the easy and efficient intimacy between wealth and government in England.3 But they did not believe that they should be made to pay large taxes ordered by Britain. In May, 1769, the

Virginia House of Burgess, although setting forth that the sole right of levying taxes was vested in the legislature of the province of Virginia, and protesting against English tribunals upon Americans, still assured the King of, "our inviolable attachment to his sacred person and government." The real complaints had not yet begun.

The great majority of the American Tories did not approve of the course taken by the British government between 1765 and 1774. They did not deny its legality, but they doubted either its wisdom or its justice.⁵ A contemporary observer, who was not a Tory, said of them:

The Loyalists were by far the largest party who not only expected, but prayed for a reconciliation, yet ... all the wrongs which were heaped upon the children could ... entirely alienate them from their parent [England].⁶

In 1774, Tories who refused to sign a Continental Association. made up of Nonimportation, Nonexportation, and Nonconsumption Agreements, were proclaimed as violators, and were sometimes tarred and feathered.7 The Whigs and Tories were separating. At the outset of the revolution, the Tories. turned Loyalists, made up about one third of the total population of the revolting colonies, but the number dwindled. They were regarded as the vilest of traitors and outlaws; their estates were confiscated; they could not recover their debts.8 The great majority of men could be regarded as indifferent, ready to rush along with the successful party, yet even among the masses, the traditional love of kingship was present. There were those who opposed the Revolution because their livelihood depended on the British system, for example the royal officers and the Anglican clergymen, but most of the Loyalists who settled in New Brunswick were mere place-men: farmers, yeomen, cordwainers, and the like. Therefore, to state that the Loyalists represented, "the very cream of the population of the Thirteen Colonies," would be a falsehood not justified anywhere. In every class and walk of life, there were men whose strong conservatism, devotion to Great Britain and the monarchy, or personal self-interest, led them to stay with the mother country. 10

Americans have tended to see the Loyalists as hopeless reactionaries, if they considered them at all, while Canadians have tended to hold them up as the expression of nearly every virtue - highly educated, morally upright, sternly adhering to duty and patriotic.11 They were a little of both of these opinions, but not wholly one or the other. The Loyalists simply represented the conservative and moderate element in the revolting states, who, at the thought of civil turnlt turned away and tried to run their lives normally. But this they could not do. If the revolutionaries had armies and subjected the Loyalists to terrible torture, so the Loyalists had to fight back, to try to keep their country under the hand of the king as well as to defend themselves and their families.

In the beginning, Boston was the headquarters from which the Loyalists operated, but the British troops were forced to evacuate from Boston, and the many refugees were forced to flee. Many went to Halifax. From there, some sailed for England, some tried to return to their homes where they were put into gaol, and some remained in Halifax. Likewise, from Georgia and New York, where British troop strength was strong, came many of the Loyalist refugees. With the lessening power of the British

forces throughout the American colonies, the supporters moved within the British military lines of New York for protection. ¹⁴ The decisive outcome left no choice for the refugees. Those who could not safely return to their homes were forced to move into the provinces of North America, most notably Nova Scotia, where the crown still ruled.

Nova Scotia became the logical place for the refugees to go, because it was the nearest British territory to New York. Canada was too far away, unknown and inhabited by French settlers, whose language, customs, and religion were different from those of the majority of the Lovalists. Florida and the West Indies were also possible places of refuge, but they were too far away. and the tropical climate brought danger of disease, especially yellow fever.15 So Nova Scotia became the most desirable home for the Loyalists. They felt that along the river valleys and coast lines, they could find suitable places for settlement.

The Loyalists were not to find themselves in such an easy position as they had believed themselves to be in. Governor Parr of Nova Scotia, in writing to Sir Guy Carleton to approve of the arrival of the Loyalists, said:

... there is not any houses or cover to put them under shelter, this town is already so crowded that ... a body of the Recruits of the Army are hutted in the woods ... and when I add the scarcity and difficulty of providing fuel and lumber for building which is still greater, the many inconveniences and great distress these people must suffer ... what I have said of this town may be applied to any other part of the province.16

Still, the people came. There were three fleets which carried them: with the spring fleet arrived

about three thousand people; with the summer fleet not quite two thousand: and with the autumn fleet, well over three thousand. Of those who came in the spring or summer, most were civilian refugees; but of those who arrived in the autumn fleet, nearly all were disbanded soldiers.17 While there were among these people members of the oldest and most famous families in British America, the majority of the people who came to Nova Scotia were of very humble origin. The royal officers, the wealthy merchants, landowners and professional men and the high military officers all went directly to England to press their claims for compensation and to settle.18 The common man migrated to British North America. The Lovalists had been most numerous among the classes which had the most to lose by the change from sovereignty to independence, and least numerous among those classes which had the least to lose.

At the time of the Lovalist migration to British America, Nova Scotia constituted the land it does today, along with the land which lies north of the Bay of Fundy now known as New Brunswick, and the island of St. John, now Prince Edward Island. When about twelve thousand people were living north of the Bay of Fundy, most of them Loyalists who had settled along the fertile river valleys and in the interior, a new province was created, because the settlers found it too great a distance to travel to Halifax where the government was. This new province they called New Brunswick.

The New Brunswick Loyalists were made up of officers and men of the regiments based in New York and the refugees who had fled for protection to the British lines when New York was the British head-quarters. If we examine the occupations of the refugees, we will find that the illusion that the New

Brunswick Loyalists were predominantly Harvard graduates is untrue. The number of graduates of all colleges is insignificant in comparison with any one of such trades as carpenters, smiths, cordwainers, tailors, masons, or weavers, and the number of farmers among the New Brunswick Loyalists erases the legend that the "embattled farmers" were all on the American side. They did not fit into the categories usually accepted by the Americans, that the Loyalists belonged to the governing, the wealthy, the professional classes, the Church of England clergy, and the recent immigrants. About ninety per cent of the Loyalists were American born¹⁹ and loved America with a sincerity not surpassed by the most high-minded Whigs. They were strong in their beliefs and their religion, and most of the Lovalists were of the long established Church of England.20 Also noticeable in the Loyalist population were the minority groups, descendants of the Dutch and Huguenots from New York and Quakers from Pennsylvania.21 People occupied in business or commerce, such as merchants, shopkeepers and artisans contributed more to the Lovalists than did the professional people.²²

In giving out provisions and grants of land to the Loyalists in New Brunswick, Benjamin Marston tells what kind of people they were in his diary:

These poor people are like sheep without a shepherd. They have no men of abilities among them. Their Captains ... are of the same class with themselves - most of them mechanics, some few have been ship masters, they are the best men that they have ... Governor Parr ... might not find among them a single person to whom to entrust the supreme command. Upon the whole, considering who they

are and what they are put together, it is much in their favour that we have had no great enormities committed among us.²³

Disgusted with the classes of people that the Loyalists were, and not satisfied with the titles they were given, Marston goes on to say:

Sir Guy's commissions have made many men here gentlemen, and of course their wives and daughters ladies, which neither nature nor education intended for that rank.²⁴

The general structure of Loyalism can be seen by looking at the number of Loyalists who sent claims for compensation to the British government.25 However, realizing that many people did not enter claims for one reason or another, and that those involved in the professions sailed directly to England, the number of Loyalists who came to New Brunswick was larger and undoubtedly engaged in agriculture or commerce. Although there were nineteen Gentlemen admitted as freemen of Saint John in 1785, most of them were struggling for their living, either in trade or agriculture. Only a few of the twenty-four Esquires had received any professional training in the law. The ten clergymen who braved the wilds of New Brunswick could hardly be said to constitute an important part of the Loyalists.²⁶ Always the gentlemen. esquires, merchants, and the like are outnumbered by the yeomen, cordwainers, tailors, labourers, masons, blacksmiths, and their fellows.²⁷ Governor Parr, in observing the new province of New Brunswick, said, "There is not a sufficient proportion of men of education and abilities among the present adventurers."28

In New Brunswick, two principal groups of settlements had developed prior to the landing of the Loyalists. One was at the head of the Bay of Fundy, and the other was on the St. John River, with small settlements the five townships at the head of the Bay of Fundy, at the time the Loyalists arrived was not less than 1200, and the English speaking population on the St. John River was not less than 1300. There were about one hundred people at Passamaquoddy, one hundred people on the Miramichi, half a dozen on the Nepisiguit, and on the Restigouche, a dozen or more.²⁹ It can be seen from this that the Loyalists added the greatest number to the population of the province, since the population of the new province of New Brunswick reached 12,000 after their arrival.

Most of the Loyalists clambered to the mouth of the St. John River to make their homes. As land became occupied there, the settlers moved farther up the river, to the little town of St. Ann's or Maugerville. Some settled at Passamaquoddy, on the northern rivers, at the town of Kingston, at Burton, on the St. Croix River at St. Andrews, and in the southeast where the old settlements at the head of the Bay of Fundy were located. The town of St. Ann's eventually became the capital of the province, much to the dismay of those who were settled at the mouth of the St., John, and would have much preferred having St. John as the capital.

Considerable effort has been made to determine where the majority of the Loyalists in the thirteen colonies made their homes. Because many of them fought in the Carolinas and Georgia, writers have supposed that most of them originated in the south, but only about five per cent came from the colonies south of New York and New Jersey.³⁰

It has been possible to determine the former homes of about half of the known New Brunswick Loyalists. Of these:³¹

40% came from New York 22% came from New Jersey 12.9% came from Connecticut 7.7% came from Pennsylvania 6.1% came from Massachusetts 2.3% came from Maryland 1.9% came from Rhode Island 1.6% came from North Carolina 1.5% came from South Carolina 1.2% came from N. Hampshire 1% came from Virginia 0.3% came from Delaware 0.3% came from Georgia.

The greatest proportion of the Loyalists came from New York, New Jersey, Pennsylvania, and the other middle colonies. Those in the regiments of the south made up a small part. The Loyalists of New England were found mainly among the more prominent people who fled the country for England at the outbreak of hostility. The New Brunswick Loyalists from New York came chiefly from Long Island, Staten Island, Westchester and the Dutchess counties. The British army in New York had not only strengthened the loyalism of the Tories, but it had made the Whigs more violent against the Tories. Had the British held Philadelphia for a longer time, the same thing would have happened there, and the number of Pennsylvania and Delaware Loyalists would have been greater.32

Three lists, two of incoming refugees and one of settled Loyalists, give the occupations of the persons named. The Union, one of the ships in the Spring Fleet, had among its passengers thirty-six farmers, eight shoemakers, five carpenters, two blacksmiths, two seamen, and one of each of these occupations, attorney, refiner of iron, joiner, mason, wheelwright, weaver, cooper. Of the 142 men reported by John Smith, New York merchant, there were sixty-nine farmers, twenty-one shoemakers, sixteen carpenters, six weavers, four blacksmiths, two of each of these occupations, mariners, millers, clothiers, masons, gunsmiths, and one ship-carpenter, tallow-chandler,

merchant, shopkeeper, baker, fisher, currier, saddler, painter, potter, and schoolteacher.³³

After 1785, there were very few freemen admitted to the city of St. John. In 1786, a few merchants and labourers were admitted: in 1790. there were a few admissions to other categories; and in 1795 came a few more entrances to several groups, of which the most noticeable was that of mariners. From 1795 on, most of the new freemen were sons of the original freemen.34 The farmers did not seek admittance as freemen, but retired to their lands where they were preoccupied with cultivating and clearing their property. Many carpenters, cordwainers, masons, and blacksmiths left the city of St. John to relocate farther up the St. John River and its tributaries.

Fredericton, St. Andrews, and St. Stephen, had no lists of freemen because these towns were not incorporated, but it seems plausible to say that more skilled craftsmen lived in these places. In St. Stephen, there was a large number of skilled craftsmen such as carpenters, smiths and artificers from the Civil Departments of the Army. St. Andrews was more mixed, and included artificers from the fort at Penobscot, along with fishermen. mariners., traders, and shipbuilders from outposts along the Maine coast. Fredericton had been the gathering place of the officers and non-commissioned officers of the provincial regiments. Many of these men had learned trades, and most of them had their own farms.35

That the Loyalists were not all of the wealthy classes can be further illustrated in the items asked for in claims sent to the government. Typical claims were for a house and furniture, and either a farm and stock, or a shop and tools. Numerous people asked for items such as, "six sheep well fatted," a sloop, eighty-six boxes of soap, carpenter's tools, starch and hair

powder, and one Claimant added, "Numbers of other articles which I shall thereafter make known." 36

The Loyalists had a difficult task settling onto their land. They had to clear the land, put up a cabin, plant crops, cut wood for daily use, and perform many more tasks to keep themselves going in the new land. It was a hard life, and a step backward for the people who had been used to the inherited ease and comfort of their homes in America. Lord Edward Fitzgerald, a major in the 54th Regiment, who arrived in June 1788, observed of those who lived north of the Bay of Fundy:

The equality of everybody and of their manner of life I like very much. There are no gentlemen; everybody is on a footing (provided he works) and wants nothing; every man is exactly what he can make of himself, or is made by industry. The more children a man has the better; the father has no uneasiness about providing for them, as this is done by the profit of their work.³⁷

In settling in, then, the Loyalists may be said to have been happy and contented. The work they did to make their farms or trades successful was family oriented, with all members helping. Thus they settled to a new life, one quite different from that of the Thirteen Colonies. In the cities and towns, industry thrived. Trade with the West Indies returned rum and molasses to New Brunswick. There was also the employment offered to the labourers, seamen, fishermen, lumbermen, and shipbuilders. besides the smiths and skilled craftsmen. As families grew, they spread outward to settle in different colonies, and many people died of various fevers, cholera, diphtheria, or tuberculosis. Despite many hardships, political afflictions, failures of farms and industries, and personal crises, the Loyalists

formed the backbone of New Brunswick society and became "New Brunswickers."

These were the people who founded our province and declared. "Nothing is more earnestly our wish than that the most happy and perfect union may be preserved betwixt Great Britain and her colonies."38 As can be proved by looking at any contemporary record of them, they were not wealthy, educated, and sternly adhering to duty. They did not all belong to the governing classes or the Anglican clergy, and those that did went directly to England, not bothering to enhance the wilds of British North America with their elite presence. In New Brunswick, they led the life of the pioneer, clearing and cultivating the land, suffering death and poverty, but having good crops and good times too. They cannot be portrayed as martyrs for Britain, but one cannot say that their lives were easy. A poet of their time sums them up very well:

Not drooping like poor fugitives they came In exodus to our Canadian wilds. But full of heart and hope, with heads erect And fearless eyes victorious in defeat.³⁹

Appendix I

When the city of St. John was incorporated in 1785, over 500 freemen were admitted, under these classifications:⁴⁰

Yeomen	74
Carpenters	74
Cordwainers	43
Merchants	34
Esquires	24
Tailors	23
Labourers	19
Gentlemen	19
Masons	18
Blacksmiths	15
Mariners	14
Bakers	14

Shipwrights 13	Appendix II	^	London, England, 1930, page 259.
Coopers 7		9.	
Joiners 7	An analysis of the occupations		Loyalists: Men and Myths, The
Fishermen 6	of those Loyalists who submitted		Copp Clark Publising Co.,
Physicians 6	claims to the British government is	10	Toronto, 1967, page 9.
Barkers 6	given below, and it may reflect the		Ibid., page 16. Evans, G. The Loyalists, The Copp
Painters 5	structure of Loyalism in general: ⁴¹	11.	Clark Publishing Co., Toronto,
Innkeepers 5	structure of Loyansin in general.		1968, page 1Y.
Schoolmasters 5	Occuration No of Claimants	12	Wright, E.C., The Loyalists of New
Tanners 5	Occupation No. of Claimants		Brunswick, E.C. Wright, Fred-
Cartmen 5	T 1.200		ericton, N.B., 1955, page 4.
Butchers 4	Farmers 1,368	13.	Brown, W., The Good Americans,
Brickmakers 4	Commerce		William Morrow and Co., Inc.,
Hatters 4	• Artisans		New York, 1969, page 228.
Printers 4	 Merchants & 		Ibid., page 80.
Saddlers 4	Shopkeepers 517	15.	Wright, E.C., The Loyalists of New
	 Miscellaneous Innkeepers, 		Brunswick, E.C. Wright, Fred-
Cabinetmakers 3	Seamen, etc 92		ericton, N.B., 1955, page 28.
Gardeners 3	Combined Commerce 883		Ibid., page 33.
Weavers 3	Profession	17.	Wallace, W.S. The United Empire
Grocers 3	• Lawyers 55		Loyalists, Glasgow, Brook, and
Goldsmiths 3	• Teachers and Professors . 21	10	Co., Toronto, 1914, page 73. Ibid., page S3.
Shopkeepers 3	• Doctors 81		Wright, E.C. The Loyalists of New
Blockmakers 2	Anglican Clerics 63	17.	Brunswick, E.C. Wright, Fred-
Carmen 2	• Other Clerics		ericton, N.B., 1955, page 155.
Curriers 2	Miscellaneous 26	20.	MacNutt, W.S. New Brunswick - A
House-carpenters 2	Combined Professions 253		History: 1784-1867, MacMillan of
Silk Dyers 2	Officeholders 282		Canada, Toronto, 1963, page 22.
Silversmiths 2	Officeholders 282	21.	Evans, G. The Loyalists, The Copp
Surveyors 2	NI-4		Clark Publishing Co., Toronto,
Surveyors 2 Tavernkeepers 2	Notes		1968, page 18.
			1968, page 18. See Appendix II.
Tavernkeepers 2	1. Brown, Wallace, The Good		1968, page 18. See Appendix II. Upton, L., <i>The United Empire</i> .
Tavernkeepers 2 Tabacconists 2	Brown, Wallace, <i>The Good Americans</i> , William Morrow and		1968, page 18. See Appendix II. Upton, L., The United Empire. Loyalists: Men and Myths, The
Tavernkeepers 2 Tabacconists 2 Vintners 2	 Brown, Wallace, The Good Americans, William Morrow and Co Inc., New York, 1969, pg 5. 		1968, page 18. See Appendix II. Upton, L., The United Empire. Loyalists: Men and Myths, The Copp Clark Publishing Co.,
Tavernkeepers 2 Tabacconists 2 Vintners 2 Auctioneer 1	 Brown, Wallace, The Good Americans, William Morrow and Co Inc., New York, 1969, pg 5. Coupland, R., The American 	23.	1968, page 18. See Appendix II. Upton, L., The United Empire. Loyalists: Men and Myths, The Copp Clark Publishing Co., Toronto, 1967, page 73.
Tavernkeepers 2 Tabacconists 2 Vintners 2 Auctioneer 1 Brewer 1	 Brown, Wallace, The Good Americans, William Morrow and Co Inc., New York, 1969, pg 5. Coupland, R., The American Revolution and the British 	23.24.	1968, page 18. See Appendix II. Upton, L., The United Empire. Loyalists: Men and Myths, The Copp Clark Publishing Co., Toronto, 1967, page 73. Ibid., page 73.
Tavernkeepers 2 Tabacconists 2 Vintners 2 Auctioneer 1 Brewer 1 Chairmakers 1 Clothier 1	 Brown, Wallace, The Good Americans, William Morrow and Co Inc., New York, 1969, pg 5. Coupland, R., The American Revolution and the British Empire, Longman's, Green and 	23. 24. 25.	1968, page 18. See Appendix II. Upton, L., The United Empire. Loyalists: Men and Myths, The Copp Clark Publishing Co., Toronto, 1967, page 73. Ibid., page 73. See Appendix II.
Tavernkeepers 2 Tabacconists 2 Vintners 2 Auctioneer 1 Brewer 1 Chairmakers 1 Clothier 1 Coppersmith 1	 Brown, Wallace, The Good Americans, William Morrow and Co Inc., New York, 1969, pg 5. Coupland, R., The American Revolution and the British Empire, Longman's, Green and Co., London, England, 1930, page 	23. 24. 25. 26.	1968, page 18. See Appendix II. Upton, L., The United Empire. Loyalists: Men and Myths, The Copp Clark Publishing Co., Toronto, 1967, page 73. Ibid., page 73. See Appendix II. See Appendix I.
Tavernkeepers 2 Tabacconists 2 Vintners 2 Auctioneer 1 Brewer 1 Chairmakers 1 Clothier 1	 Brown, Wallace, The Good Americans, William Morrow and Co Inc., New York, 1969, pg 5. Coupland, R., The American Revolution and the British Empire, Longman's, Green and Co., London, England, 1930, page 222. 	23. 24. 25. 26.	1968, page 18. See Appendix II. Upton, L., The United Empire. Loyalists: Men and Myths, The Copp Clark Publishing Co., Toronto, 1967, page 73. Ibid., page 73. See Appendix II.
Tavernkeepers 2 Tabacconists 2 Vintners 2 Auctioneer 1 Brewer 1 Chairmakers 1 Clothier 1 Coppersmith 1 Cutter 1 Farrier 1	 Brown, Wallace, The Good Americans, William Morrow and Co Inc., New York, 1969, pg 5. Coupland, R., The American Revolution and the British Empire, Longman's, Green and Co., London, England, 1930, page 222. Nelson, W.H., The American Tory, 	23. 24. 25. 26.	1968, page 18. See Appendix II. Upton, L., The United Empire. Loyalists: Men and Myths, The Copp Clark Publishing Co., Toronto, 1967, page 73. Ibid., page 73. See Appendix II. See Appendix I. Nelson, W.H., The American Tory,
Tavernkeepers 2 Tabacconists 2 Vintners 2 Auctioneer 1 Brewer 1 Chairmakers 1 Clothier 1 Coppersmith 1 Cutter 1 Farrier 1 Gunsmith 1	 Brown, Wallace, The Good Americans, William Morrow and Co Inc., New York, 1969, pg 5. Coupland, R., The American Revolution and the British Empire, Longman's, Green and Co., London, England, 1930, page 222. 	24. 25. 26. 27.	1968, page 18. See Appendix II. Upton, L., The United Empire. Loyalists: Men and Myths, The Copp Clark Publishing Co., Toronto, 1967, page 73. Ibid., page 73. See Appendix II. See Appendix I. Nelson, W.H., The American Tory, Oxford University Press, London, England, 1961, page 86. Wallace, W.S., The United Empire
Tavernkeepers 2 Tabacconists 2 Vintners 2 Auctioneer 1 Brewer 1 Chairmakers 1 Clothier 1 Coppersmith 1 Cutter 1 Farrier 1 Gunsmith 1 Habitmaker 1	 Brown, Wallace, The Good Americans, William Morrow and Co Inc., New York, 1969, pg 5. Coupland, R., The American Revolution and the British Empire, Longman's, Green and Co., London, England, 1930, page 222. Nelson, W.H., The American Tory, Oxford University Press, London, England, 1961, page 2. Wright, E.C. The Loyalists of New 	24. 25. 26. 27.	1968, page 18. See Appendix II. Upton, L., The United Empire. Loyalists: Men and Myths, The Copp Clark Publishing Co., Toronto, 1967, page 73. Ibid., page 73. See Appendix II. See Appendix I. Nelson, W.H., The American Tory, Oxford University Press, London, England, 1961, page 86. Wallace, W.S., The United Empire Loyalists, Glasgow, Brook, and
Tavernkeepers 2 Tabacconists 2 Vintners 2 Auctioneer 1 Brewer 1 Chairmakers 1 Clothier 1 Coppersmith 1 Cutter 1 Farrier 1 Gunsmith 1 Habitmaker 1 Hairdresser 1	 Brown, Wallace, The Good Americans, William Morrow and Co Inc., New York, 1969, pg 5. Coupland, R., The American Revolution and the British Empire, Longman's, Green and Co., London, England, 1930, page 222. Nelson, W.H., The American Tory, Oxford University Press, London, England, 1961, page 2. Wright, E.C. The Loyalists of New Brunswick, E.C. Wright, Fred- 	23. 24. 25. 26. 27.	1968, page 18. See Appendix II. Upton, L., The United Empire. Loyalists: Men and Myths, The Copp Clark Publishing Co., Toronto, 1967, page 73. Ibid., page 73. See Appendix II. See Appendix I. Nelson, W.H., The American Tory, Oxford University Press, London, England, 1961, page 86. Wallace, W.S., The United Empire Loyalists, Glasgow, Brook, and Co., Toronto, 1914, page 83.
Tavernkeepers 2 Tabacconists 2 Vintners 2 Auctioneer 1 Brewer 1 Chairmakers 1 Clothier 1 Coppersmith 1 Cutter 1 Farrier 1 Gunsmith 1 Habitmaker 1 Hairdresser 1 Mayor 1	 Brown, Wallace, The Good Americans, William Morrow and Co Inc., New York, 1969, pg 5. Coupland, R., The American Revolution and the British Empire, Longman's, Green and Co., London, England, 1930, page 222. Nelson, W.H., The American Tory, Oxford University Press, London, England, 1961, page 2. Wright, E.C. The Loyalists of New Brunswick, E.C. Wright, Fred- ericton, New Brunswick, 1955, 	23. 24. 25. 26. 27.	1968, page 18. See Appendix II. Upton, L., The United Empire. Loyalists: Men and Myths, The Copp Clark Publishing Co., Toronto, 1967, page 73. Ibid., page 73. See Appendix II. See Appendix I. Nelson, W.H., The American Tory, Oxford University Press, London, England, 1961, page 86. Wallace, W.S., The United Empire Loyalists, Glasgow, Brook, and Co., Toronto, 1914, page 83. Wright, E.C., The Loyalists of New
Tavernkeepers 2 Tabacconists 2 Vintners 2 Auctioneer 1 Brewer 1 Chairmakers 1 Clothier 1 Coppersmith 1 Cutter 1 Farrier 1 Gunsmith 1 Habitmaker 1 Hairdresser 1 Mayor 1 Pilot 1	 Brown, Wallace, The Good Americans, William Morrow and Co Inc., New York, 1969, pg 5. Coupland, R., The American Revolution and the British Empire, Longman's, Green and Co., London, England, 1930, page 222. Nelson, W.H., The American Tory, Oxford University Press, London, England, 1961, page 2. Wright, E.C. The Loyalists of New Brunswick, E.C. Wright, Fred- ericton, New Brunswick, 1955, page 2. 	23. 24. 25. 26. 27.	1968, page 18. See Appendix II. Upton, L., The United Empire. Loyalists: Men and Myths, The Copp Clark Publishing Co., Toronto, 1967, page 73. Ibid., page 73. See Appendix II. See Appendix I. Nelson, W.H., The American Tory, Oxford University Press, London, England, 1961, page 86. Wallace, W.S., The United Empire Loyalists, Glasgow, Brook, and Co., Toronto, 1914, page 83. Wright, E.C., The Loyalists of New Brunswick, E.C. Wright, Fred-
Tavernkeepers 2 Tabacconists 2 Vintners 2 Auctioneer 1 Brewer 1 Chairmakers 1 Clothier 1 Coppersmith 1 Cutter 1 Farrier 1 Gunsmith 1 Habitmaker 1 Hairdresser 1 Mayor 1 Pilot 1 Sailmaker 1	 Brown, Wallace, The Good Americans, William Morrow and Co Inc., New York, 1969, pg 5. Coupland, R., The American Revolution and the British Empire, Longman's, Green and Co., London, England, 1930, page 222. Nelson, W.H., The American Tory, Oxford University Press, London, England, 1961, page 2. Wright, E.C. The Loyalists of New Brunswick, E.C. Wright, Fred- ericton, New Brunswick, 1955, page 2. Wallace, W.S., The United Empire 	23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28.	1968, page 18. See Appendix II. Upton, L., The United Empire. Loyalists: Men and Myths, The Copp Clark Publishing Co., Toronto, 1967, page 73. Ibid., page 73. See Appendix II. See Appendix I. Nelson, W.H., The American Tory, Oxford University Press, London, England, 1961, page 86. Wallace, W.S., The United Empire Loyalists, Glasgow, Brook, and Co., Toronto, 1914, page 83. Wright, E.C., The Loyalists of New Brunswick, E.C. Wright, Fred- ericton, R.B., 1955, page 115.
Tavernkeepers 2 Tabacconists 2 Vintners 2 Auctioneer 1 Brewer 1 Chairmakers 1 Clothier 1 Coppersmith 1 Cutter 1 Farrier 1 Gunsmith 1 Habitmaker 1 Hairdresser 1 Mayor 1 Pilot 1 Sailmaker 1 Sawyer 1	 Brown, Wallace, The Good Americans, William Morrow and Co Inc., New York, 1969, pg 5. Coupland, R., The American Revolution and the British Empire, Longman's, Green and Co., London, England, 1930, page 222. Nelson, W.H., The American Tory, Oxford University Press, London, England, 1961, page 2. Wright, E.C. The Loyalists of New Brunswick, E.C. Wright, Fred- ericton, New Brunswick, 1955, page 2. Wallace, W.S., The United Empire Loyalists, Glasgow, Brook, and 	23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28.	1968, page 18. See Appendix II. Upton, L., The United Empire. Loyalists: Men and Myths, The Copp Clark Publishing Co., Toronto, 1967, page 73. Ibid., page 73. See Appendix II. See Appendix I. Nelson, W.H., The American Tory, Oxford University Press, London, England, 1961, page 86. Wallace, W.S., The United Empire Loyalists, Glasgow, Brook, and Co., Toronto, 1914, page 83. Wright, E.C., The Loyalists of New Brunswick, E.C. Wright, Fredericton, R.B., 1955, page 115. MacNutt, W.S., New Brunswick
Tavernkeepers 2 Tabacconists 2 Vintners 2 Auctioneer 1 Brewer 1 Chairmakers 1 Clothier 1 Coppersmith 1 Cutter 1 Farrier 1 Gunsmith 1 Habitmaker 1 Hairdresser 1 Mayor 1 Pilot 1 Sailmaker 1 Sawyer 1 Smith 1	 Brown, Wallace, The Good Americans, William Morrow and Co Inc., New York, 1969, pg 5. Coupland, R., The American Revolution and the British Empire, Longman's, Green and Co., London, England, 1930, page 222. Nelson, W.H., The American Tory, Oxford University Press, London, England, 1961, page 2. Wright, E.C. The Loyalists of New Brunswick, E.C. Wright, Fred- ericton, New Brunswick, 1955, page 2. Wallace, W.S., The United Empire Loyalists, Glasgow, Brook, and Co., Toronto, 1914, page 11. 	23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28.	1968, page 18. See Appendix II. Upton, L., The United Empire. Loyalists: Men and Myths, The Copp Clark Publishing Co., Toronto, 1967, page 73. Ibid., page 73. See Appendix II. See Appendix I. Nelson, W.H., The American Tory, Oxford University Press, London, England, 1961, page 86. Wallace, W.S., The United Empire Loyalists, Glasgow, Brook, and Co., Toronto, 1914, page 83. Wright, E.C., The Loyalists of New Brunswick, E.C. Wright, Fred- ericton, R.B., 1955, page 115. MacNutt, W.S., New Brunswick - A History: 1784-1967, MacMillan
Tavernkeepers 2 Tabacconists 2 Vintners 2 Auctioneer 1 Brewer 1 Chairmakers 1 Clothier 1 Coppersmith 1 Cutter 1 Farrier 1 Gunsmith 1 Habitmaker 1 Hairdresser 1 Mayor 1 Pilot 1 Sailmaker 1 Sawyer 1 Smith 1 Stonemason 1	 Brown, Wallace, The Good Americans, William Morrow and Co Inc., New York, 1969, pg 5. Coupland, R., The American Revolution and the British Empire, Longman's, Green and Co., London, England, 1930, page 222. Nelson, W.H., The American Tory, Oxford University Press, London, England, 1961, page 2. Wright, E.C. The Loyalists of New Brunswick, E.C. Wright, Fred- ericton, New Brunswick, 1955, page 2. Wallace, W.S., The United Empire Loyalists, Glasgow, Brook, and Co., Toronto, 1914, page 11. LaPierre, L., Genesis of a Nation, 	23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29.	1968, page 18. See Appendix II. Upton, L., The United Empire. Loyalists: Men and Myths, The Copp Clark Publishing Co., Toronto, 1967, page 73. Ibid., page 73. See Appendix II. See Appendix I. Nelson, W.H., The American Tory, Oxford University Press, London, England, 1961, page 86. Wallace, W.S., The United Empire Loyalists, Glasgow, Brook, and Co., Toronto, 1914, page 83. Wright, E.C., The Loyalists of New Brunswick, E.C. Wright, Fred- ericton, R.B., 1955, page 115. MacNutt, W.S., New Brunswick - A History: 1784-1967, MacMillan of Canada, Toronto, 1963, pg 41.
Tavernkeepers 2 Tabacconists 2 Vintners 2 Auctioneer 1 Brewer 1 Chairmakers 1 Clothier 1 Coppersmith 1 Cutter 1 Farrier 1 Gunsmith 1 Habitmaker 1 Hairdresser 1 Mayor 1 Pilot 1 Sailmaker 1 Sawyer 1 Smith 1 Stonemason 1 Tallow-Chandler 1	 Brown, Wallace, The Good Americans, William Morrow and Co Inc., New York, 1969, pg 5. Coupland, R., The American Revolution and the British Empire, Longman's, Green and Co., London, England, 1930, page 222. Nelson, W.H., The American Tory, Oxford University Press, London, England, 1961, page 2. Wright, E.C. The Loyalists of New Brunswick, E.C. Wright, Fredericton, New Brunswick, 1955, page 2. Wallace, W.S., The United Empire Loyalists, Glasgow, Brook, and Co., Toronto, 1914, page 11. LaPierre, L., Genesis of a Nation, The Canadian Broadcasting Co., 	23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29.	1968, page 18. See Appendix II. Upton, L., The United Empire. Loyalists: Men and Myths, The Copp Clark Publishing Co., Toronto, 1967, page 73. Ibid., page 73. See Appendix II. See Appendix I. Nelson, W.H., The American Tory, Oxford University Press, London, England, 1961, page 86. Wallace, W.S., The United Empire Loyalists, Glasgow, Brook, and Co., Toronto, 1914, page 83. Wright, E.C., The Loyalists of New Brunswick, E.C. Wright, Fredericton, R.B., 1955, page 115. MacNutt, W.S., New Brunswick - A History: 1784-1967, MacMillan of Canada, Toronto, 1963, pg 41. Wright, E.C., The Loyalists of New
Tavernkeepers 2 Tabacconists 2 Vintners 2 Auctioneer 1 Brewer 1 Chairmakers 1 Clothier 1 Coppersmith 1 Cutter 1 Farrier 1 Gunsmith 1 Habitmaker 1 Hairdresser 1 Mayor 1 Pilot 1 Sailmaker 1 Sawyer 1 Smith 1 Stonemason 1 Tallow-Chandler 1 Tidewaiter 1	 Brown, Wallace, The Good Americans, William Morrow and Co Inc., New York, 1969, pg 5. Coupland, R., The American Revolution and the British Empire, Longman's, Green and Co., London, England, 1930, page 222. Nelson, W.H., The American Tory, Oxford University Press, London, England, 1961, page 2. Wright, E.C. The Loyalists of New Brunswick, E.C. Wright, Fredericton, New Brunswick, 1955, page 2. Wallace, W.S., The United Empire Loyalists, Glasgow, Brook, and Co., Toronto, 1914, page 11. LaPierre, L., Genesis of a Nation, The Canadian Broadcasting Co., Montreal, 1966, pages 6-7. 	23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29.	1968, page 18. See Appendix II. Upton, L., The United Empire. Loyalists: Men and Myths, The Copp Clark Publishing Co., Toronto, 1967, page 73. Ibid., page 73. See Appendix II. See Appendix I. Nelson, W.H., The American Tory, Oxford University Press, London, England, 1961, page 86. Wallace, W.S., The United Empire Loyalists, Glasgow, Brook, and Co., Toronto, 1914, page 83. Wright, E.C., The Loyalists of New Brunswick, E.C. Wright, Fred- ericton, R.B., 1955, page 115. MacNutt, W.S., New Brunswick - A History: 1784-1967, MacMillan of Canada, Toronto, 1963, pg 41. Wright, E.C., The Loyalists of New Brunswick, E.C. Wright, Fred-
Tavernkeepers 2 Tabacconists 2 Vintners 2 Auctioneer 1 Brewer 1 Chairmakers 1 Clothier 1 Coppersmith 1 Cutter 1 Farrier 1 Gunsmith 1 Habitmaker 1 Hairdresser 1 Mayor 1 Pilot 1 Sailmaker 1 Sawyer 1 Smith 1 Stonemason 1 Tallow-Chandler 1 Tidewaiter 1 Trader 1	 Brown, Wallace, The Good Americans, William Morrow and Co Inc., New York, 1969, pg 5. Coupland, R., The American Revolution and the British Empire, Longman's, Green and Co., London, England, 1930, page 222. Nelson, W.H., The American Tory, Oxford University Press, London, England, 1961, page 2. Wright, E.C. The Loyalists of New Brunswick, E.C. Wright, Fredericton, New Brunswick, 1955, page 2. Wallace, W.S., The United Empire Loyalists, Glasgow, Brook, and Co., Toronto, 1914, page 11. LaPierre, L., Genesis of a Nation, The Canadian Broadcasting Co., Montreal, 1966, pages 6-7. Wright, E.C., The Loyalists of New 	23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29.	1968, page 18. See Appendix II. Upton, L., The United Empire. Loyalists: Men and Myths, The Copp Clark Publishing Co., Toronto, 1967, page 73. Ibid., page 73. See Appendix II. See Appendix I. Nelson, W.H., The American Tory, Oxford University Press, London, England, 1961, page 86. Wallace, W.S., The United Empire Loyalists, Glasgow, Brook, and Co., Toronto, 1914, page 83. Wright, E.C., The Loyalists of New Brunswick, E.C. Wright, Fredericton, R.B., 1955, page 115. MacNutt, W.S., New Brunswick - A History: 1784-1967, MacMillan of Canada, Toronto, 1963, pg 41. Wright, E.C., The Loyalists of New
Tavernkeepers 2 Tabacconists 2 Vintners 2 Auctioneer 1 Brewer 1 Chairmakers 1 Clothier 1 Coppersmith 1 Cutter 1 Farrier 1 Gunsmith 1 Habitmaker 1 Hairdresser 1 Mayor 1 Pilot 1 Sailmaker 1 Sawyer 1 Smith 1 Stonemason 1 Tallow-Chandler 1 Tidewaiter 1 Trader 1 Turner 1	 Brown, Wallace, The Good Americans, William Morrow and Co Inc., New York, 1969, pg 5. Coupland, R., The American Revolution and the British Empire, Longman's, Green and Co., London, England, 1930, page 222. Nelson, W.H., The American Tory, Oxford University Press, London, England, 1961, page 2. Wright, E.C. The Loyalists of New Brunswick, E.C. Wright, Fredericton, New Brunswick, 1955, page 2. Wallace, W.S., The United Empire Loyalists, Glasgow, Brook, and Co., Toronto, 1914, page 11. LaPierre, L., Genesis of a Nation, The Canadian Broadcasting Co., Montreal, 1966, pages 6-7. 	23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31.	1968, page 18. See Appendix II. Upton, L., The United Empire. Loyalists: Men and Myths, The Copp Clark Publishing Co., Toronto, 1967, page 73. Ibid., page 73. See Appendix II. See Appendix I. Nelson, W.H., The American Tory, Oxford University Press, London, England, 1961, page 86. Wallace, W.S., The United Empire Loyalists, Glasgow, Brook, and Co., Toronto, 1914, page 83. Wright, E.C., The Loyalists of New Brunswick, E.C. Wright, Fredericton, R.B., 1955, page 115. MacNutt, W.S., New Brunswick - A History: 1784-1967, MacMillan of Canada, Toronto, 1963, pg 41. Wright, E.C., The Loyalists of New Brunswick, E.C. Wright, Fredericton, N.B., 1955, page 15S. Ibid., page 157. Ibid., page 160.
Tavernkeepers 2 Tabacconists 2 Vintners 2 Auctioneer 1 Brewer 1 Chairmakers 1 Clothier 1 Coppersmith 1 Cutter 1 Farrier 1 Gunsmith 1 Habitmaker 1 Hairdresser 1 Mayor 1 Pilot 1 Sailmaker 1 Sawyer 1 Smith 1 Stonemason 1 Tallow-Chandler 1 Tidewaiter 1 Trader 1 Turner 1 Upholsterer 1	 Brown, Wallace, The Good Americans, William Morrow and Co Inc., New York, 1969, pg 5. Coupland, R., The American Revolution and the British Empire, Longman's, Green and Co., London, England, 1930, page 222. Nelson, W.H., The American Tory, Oxford University Press, London, England, 1961, page 2. Wright, E.C. The Loyalists of New Brunswick, E.C. Wright, Fredericton, New Brunswick, 1955, page 2. Wallace, W.S., The United Empire Loyalists, Glasgow, Brook, and Co., Toronto, 1914, page 11. LaPierre, L., Genesis of a Nation, The Canadian Broadcasting Co., Montreal, 1966, pages 6-7. Wright, E.C., The Loyalists of New Brunswick, E.C. Wright, Fredericton, N.B., 1955, page 2. Coupland, R., The American 	23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34.	1968, page 18. See Appendix II. Upton, L., The United Empire. Loyalists: Men and Myths, The Copp Clark Publishing Co., Toronto, 1967, page 73. Ibid., page 73. See Appendix II. See Appendix I. Nelson, W.H., The American Tory, Oxford University Press, London, England, 1961, page 86. Wallace, W.S., The United Empire Loyalists, Glasgow, Brook, and Co., Toronto, 1914, page 83. Wright, E.C., The Loyalists of New Brunswick, E.C. Wright, Fred- ericton, R.B., 1955, page 115. MacNutt, W.S., New Brunswick - A History: 1784-1967, MacMillan of Canada, Toronto, 1963, pg 41. Wright, E.C., The Loyalists of New Brunswick, E.C. Wright, Fred- ericton, N.B., 1955, page 15S. Ibid., page 157. Ibid., page 160. Ibid., page 162.
Tavernkeepers 2 Tabacconists 2 Vintners 2 Auctioneer 1 Brewer 1 Chairmakers 1 Clothier 1 Coppersmith 1 Cutter 1 Farrier 1 Gunsmith 1 Habitmaker 1 Hairdresser 1 Mayor 1 Pilot 1 Sailmaker 1 Sawyer 1 Smith 1 Stonemason 1 Tallow-Chandler 1 Tidewaiter 1 Trader 1 Turner 1	 Brown, Wallace, The Good Americans, William Morrow and Co Inc., New York, 1969, pg 5. Coupland, R., The American Revolution and the British Empire, Longman's, Green and Co., London, England, 1930, page 222. Nelson, W.H., The American Tory, Oxford University Press, London, England, 1961, page 2. Wright, E.C. The Loyalists of New Brunswick, E.C. Wright, Fredericton, New Brunswick, 1955, page 2. Wallace, W.S., The United Empire Loyalists, Glasgow, Brook, and Co., Toronto, 1914, page 11. LaPierre, L., Genesis of a Nation, The Canadian Broadcasting Co., Montreal, 1966, pages 6-7. Wright, E.C., The Loyalists of New Brunswick, E.C. Wright, Fredericton, N.B., 1955, page 2. Coupland, R., The American Revolution and the British Empire, 	23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35.	1968, page 18. See Appendix II. Upton, L., The United Empire. Loyalists: Men and Myths, The Copp Clark Publishing Co., Toronto, 1967, page 73. Ibid., page 73. See Appendix II. See Appendix I. Nelson, W.H., The American Tory, Oxford University Press, London, England, 1961, page 86. Wallace, W.S., The United Empire Loyalists, Glasgow, Brook, and Co., Toronto, 1914, page 83. Wright, E.C., The Loyalists of New Brunswick, E.C. Wright, Fredericton, R.B., 1955, page 115. MacNutt, W.S., New Brunswick - A History: 1784-1967, MacMillan of Canada, Toronto, 1963, pg 41. Wright, E.C., The Loyalists of New Brunswick, E.C. Wright, Fredericton, N.B., 1955, page 15S. Ibid., page 157. Ibid., page 160. Ibid., page 162. Ibid., page 163.
Tavernkeepers 2 Tabacconists 2 Vintners 2 Auctioneer 1 Brewer 1 Chairmakers 1 Clothier 1 Coppersmith 1 Cutter 1 Farrier 1 Gunsmith 1 Habitmaker 1 Hairdresser 1 Mayor 1 Pilot 1 Sailmaker 1 Sawyer 1 Smith 1 Stonemason 1 Tallow-Chandler 1 Tidewaiter 1 Trader 1 Turner 1 Upholsterer 1	 Brown, Wallace, The Good Americans, William Morrow and Co Inc., New York, 1969, pg 5. Coupland, R., The American Revolution and the British Empire, Longman's, Green and Co., London, England, 1930, page 222. Nelson, W.H., The American Tory, Oxford University Press, London, England, 1961, page 2. Wright, E.C. The Loyalists of New Brunswick, E.C. Wright, Fredericton, New Brunswick, 1955, page 2. Wallace, W.S., The United Empire Loyalists, Glasgow, Brook, and Co., Toronto, 1914, page 11. LaPierre, L., Genesis of a Nation, The Canadian Broadcasting Co., Montreal, 1966, pages 6-7. Wright, E.C., The Loyalists of New Brunswick, E.C. Wright, Fredericton, N.B., 1955, page 2. Coupland, R., The American 	23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35.	1968, page 18. See Appendix II. Upton, L., The United Empire. Loyalists: Men and Myths, The Copp Clark Publishing Co., Toronto, 1967, page 73. Ibid., page 73. See Appendix II. See Appendix I. Nelson, W.H., The American Tory, Oxford University Press, London, England, 1961, page 86. Wallace, W.S., The United Empire Loyalists, Glasgow, Brook, and Co., Toronto, 1914, page 83. Wright, E.C., The Loyalists of New Brunswick, E.C. Wright, Fred- ericton, R.B., 1955, page 115. MacNutt, W.S., New Brunswick - A History: 1784-1967, MacMillan of Canada, Toronto, 1963, pg 41. Wright, E.C., The Loyalists of New Brunswick, E.C. Wright, Fred- ericton, N.B., 1955, page 15S. Ibid., page 157. Ibid., page 160. Ibid., page 162.

Captain John Hamilton

- 37. Ibid., page 220.
- 38. Ibid., page 2.
- Wallace, W.S., The United Empire Loyalists, Glasgow, Brook, and Co., 1914, page 137.
- Wright, E.C. The Loyalists of New Brunswick, E.C. Wright, Fredericton, N.B., 1955, page 161.
- Brown, W., The Good Americans, William Morrow and Co., Inc., New York, 1969, Page 240.

Bibliography

- Bradley, A.G., The United Empire Loyalists. Thornton Butterworth Ltd., London, England, 1932.
- Brown, W., The Good Americans.
 William Morrow and Co., Inc., New York, 1969.
- · Crary, C., The Price of Loyalty.

- McGraw-Hill Book Co., New York, 1973.
- Coupland, R., The American Revolution and the British Empire. Longman's, Green, and Co., London, England, 1930.
- Evans, G., The Loyalists. The Copp Clark Publishing Co., Toronto, 1968.
- LaPierre, Laurier., Genesis of a Nation. The Canadian Broadcasting Corp., Montreal, 1966.
- MacNutt, W.S., New Brunswick, A History: 1784-1867. MacMillan of Canada, Toronto, 1963.
- "The Making of the Maritime Provinces," The Canadian Historical Association, Ottawa, 1962.
- Nelson, W.H., The American Tory. Oxford University Press, London,

- England, 1961.
- Smith, P.H., Loyalists and Redcoats. The University of North Carolina Press, Chapel Hill, 1964.
- Upton, L., The United Empire Loyalists: Men and Myths. The Copp Clark Publishing Co., Toronto, 1967.
- Upton, L., ed., Revolutionary versus Loyalist. Blaisdell Publishing Co., Waltham, Mass., 1968.
- Van Tyne, C.H., The Loyalists in the American Revolution. The MacMillan Co., New York, 1902.
- Wallace, W.S. The United Empire Loyalists. Glasgow, Brook, and Co., Toronto, 1914.
- Wright, E. The Loyalists of New Brunswick. E.C. Wright, Fredericton, N.B., 1955.

Captain John Hamilton

by Mary Young

"In memory of Capt. John Hamilton, a native of Kingscross Arran, Scotland. He was the first merchant who settled in Dalhousie and along with many benevolent actions built St. John's Presbyterian Church for which his friends and countrymen here thus record their gratitude. He passed the last ten years of his life in his native land and died at Irvine 24th August, 1848, aged 80 years."

This inscription is to be found on the stone monument to John Hamilton which is located near the present Court House in Dalhousie adjacent to the Dalhousie Centennial Library. The date at the top of the monument is 1851.

The monument was built in Glasgow, Scotland, and brought out to Dalhousie. It was erected on land which had belonged to Captain Hamilton on East Victoria Street.

His house and land were sold to Neill Neilson who had been living on Heron Island. He bequeathed the property to his son, Robert.

After the New Brunswick International Paper Company mill was

built in town there was a demand for building lots and Mr. Neilson divided much of his land into lots. Houses were being built around the monument and the town fathers decided to move it to a more suitable location in the town park east of the Court House.

Today it is not in a very prominent place since the Centennial Library was built on Adelaide Street on land belonging to the park. So, the monument is behind the library, near the entrance to the children's library entrance. However, it is in very good condition after 130 years.

He built the first church. on land now occupied by the Riverview Cemetery. The church burned and the presbyterians built their next church on the corner of Adelaide and Brunswick. The second church burned and the present church on that site was built in 1906 which is St. John's United Church.

In the Riverview Cemetery there is a monument to Mary Hamilton, third daughter of Captain John Hamilton, wife of Peter Stewart. We do not seem to be able to find

any more information about Captain John Hamilton's family such as, the number of children, where they lived after their parent's went back to Scotland around 1838 and so on. Perhaps all of the family except Mary went back to the old country.

We know that John Hamilton had several lots when the town was divided, according to the map of 1832.

In an article researched and written by Herman Morin for the Dalhousie Diamond Jubilee book dated 1965, he says: Grants of land within what are now defined as the town limits were obtained very early in 1800 and the first one was the Perry grant. This included everything east of a line drawn from Barberie's Cove (then Arseneault's) to the upper end of Douglas Island then called Indian Island. This is no longer in existence. It has been transformed to a site for warehouses and the Common User Dock.

Included in the first survey at that time were two lots to the south which are of interest. Lot number one, then granted to Louis Ar-

John Hopper's Return to Heritage

seneault, was later acquired by Andrew Barberie, a descendant of French Huguenots from the Island of Jersey. They migrated from the United States at the time of the - Revolution and entered Canada as Empire Loyalists.

The property was owned by the Barberie family for many years. Some of it was taken over by the government for the thermal plant and the original Barberie homestead was demolished.

A second lot of land, adjoining that granted to Louis Arseneault was granted to Joseph Arseneault who, on the 17th of July, 1807 also acquired the John Perry grant by purchase. In later years, part of the Perry grant was obtained by Dugald

Stewart whose descendants still farm it, and part to John and William Hamilton.

The Hamilton section faced the Restigouche estuary and bordered on Goderich Street east, better known to older residents as Hamilton Avenue. John Hamilton built a beautiful home at the north west corner of his property, now called Adelaide Street Extension. The home will be described in another article.

John and William Hamilton, the Montgomerys, Peter and Dugald Stewart, W.S. Smith, H. & P, Ramsay and R. Ritchie were the pioneer exporters of square timber. Fish was also very plentiful.

The merchants hired coopers

such as Edward Harquail to build the barrels in which they shipped the salmon and other fish.

In 1832 fifty-two vessels were loaded at Dalhousie. From this settlement a considerable trade in timber and fish was carried on to Great Britain and with the growing timber exports two shipyards were prepared to build vessels to carry forest products to British markets. The first vessel that was constructed was the 300 ton *Hamilton*. Naturally they brought back supplies from the Old Country which they sold to the local settlers.

Contributed by Suzanne Blaquière, P.O. Box 179, Dalhousie, N.B., E0K 1B0

John Hopper's Return to Heritage

by John Beyea

Best known as a New Brunswick pioneer educator, John Hopper went back to his earlier place of learning three times in his lifetime.

Born in 1841, when John Hopper reached school age in Salisbury, N.B., he attended a small Madras "grammar" school. When he completed his primary education there, his parents realized that he had done well in school, and they wanted him to have the opportunity to benefit from further education. At this time, the way to make this possible was to spend the money necessary so that he could live away from home at a boarding school. Since they were Baptists, this meant sending him to the New Brunswick Baptist Seminary in Fredericton.

Ten years later, he had completed his secondary education at the Seminary, had obtained a first class teacher's licence from the normal school in Saint John, had completed a period of practice teaching, and was accepted into Acadia College. He obtained his Bachelor of Arts degree there in June of 1862. Then he returned to his parents' home in Salisbury. Helped by the community, he built and started the Salisbury Academy

on his father's land and became its first teacher.

Only a few years later in 1866, Hopper again returned to his former educational environment when he went back to the Seminary in Fredericton. The competent, but overworked and ailing principal had been encouraged to find a younger man to take over some of his responsibilities. The man selected was his former student, John E.P. Hopper.

After one year as professor of classics and mathematics, Hopper succeeded his former teacher as Seminary Principal, and continued in this position for another three years.

Over twenty years later, Hopper again returned to the scene of his earlier educational work. Within a few years after he resigned from the Seminary, its financial indebtedness brought about its closure. Then in 1888, it was relocated and reopened in Saint Martins. After one year of operation there, the accumulated debt was again increasing and he was again invited to become principal.

By this time, many changes had occurred in his personal educational

development and family life. He had completed Masters and Doctoral degrees. His parents had died, and he and his wife had a family of seven children. The oldest child would soon become a teacher in the relocated Seminary. The next oldest had married the architect who designed the new building, and four others were students there.

During the four years of his principalship, Hopper travelled extensively on speaking tours to raise money, while also functioning as teacher, administrator, husband and parent. Quite a bit of debt was eliminated before he retired. Meanwhile, the seminary established a new trend in the province for educational institutions. It was both co-educational and open to students without any required religious tests.

The above is based on *The Love Heritage of Rev. Dr. John Elias Peck Hopper*, by John Beyea, 876 Route 10 Hwy, Noonan, N.B., E3A 7E4, phone (506) 472-8754, e-mail Beyea@nb.sympatico.ca. Cost per copy: \$12.00 for 3-hole punched; \$15.00 ring bound; add \$3.00 postage and shipping. □

St. George's Anglican Cemetery

Lower Caverhill Road, York Co., N.B.

Frank Morehouse

- Verna May, Daughter of Herbert C. and Maria Moor, Died Jan. 14, 1914, Aged 14 months
- Mary Ann, Wife of Joseph Moor, Died Aug. 25, 1872, Aged 66 years
- 3. Joseph Moor, Died Feb. 28, 1874, Aged 72 years
- Charles Tucker, 1840-1917; Mary, His Wife, Died Jan. 16, 1908, Aged 71 vears.
- Francis, Died Nov. 4, 1863, Aged 25 years.
 John, Died Nov. 5, 1863, Aged 12 years 8 months
 Sons of William and Jane Miller
- Isedore, Daughter of William and Jane Miller, Died Nov. 1, 1863, Aged 10 years 9 months.
- Annie, Died May 3, 1880, Aged 9 months.
 Ida, Died July 4, 1876, Aged 2 years 3 months.
 Mary, Died Oct. 17, 1878, Aged 4 months.
 - Children of Robert and Idelia Miller.
- William Miller, A Native of Ireland, Died Dec. 19, 1881, Aged 76 years; His Wife Jane, Died Nov. 25, 1885, Aged 70 years. (stone lying flat)
- Henry Prescott, 1852-1943; His Wife Annie, 1872-1946.
- Charlotte M., Daughter of Joseph and Elizabeth Anderson, Died Nov. 24, 1863, Aged 2(?) years 4 months.
- Jeremiah D., Died Apr. 26, 1870, Aged I year 9 months 19 days. Charles L., Died Aug. 30, 1870, Aged 2 years I month 22 days. Sons of Joseph and Elizabeth Anderson.
- DeLancy A. Anderson, Died July 12, 1882, Aged 10 years, Son of Joseph and Elizabeth Anderson.
- 13. James D., Son of Joseph and Elizabeth A. Anderson, Died Apr. 21, 1888, In his 27th year.
 Elizabeth A., Wife of Joseph Anderson, Died Aug. 15, 1904, Aged 73 years.
 Joseph Anderson, Died Jan. 27, 1910, Aged 80 years.
- 14. Joseph A. Rogers, 1907 Nov. 26,

1978.

(Foster son of Joseph Sidney Miller and Myrtle Lindsay)

- Mary T. Prescott, 1796-1874.
 Mary A. Prescott, 1858-1860.
 Margaret E. Prescott, 1870-1880.
 Ada P. Prescott, 1884- 1898.
- James, Son of William and Margaret Prescott, Died Sept. 23, 185?, Aged 2 years. (broken stone)
- 17. Mary Jane, Daughter of William and Margaret Prescott, Died June 12, 1866, Aged 7 yr. 11 mo. 4 days. (broken stone)
- Mary Ann, Daughter of Thomas and Margaret Prescott, Died Nov. 8, 1860, Aged 2 years 1 month 23 days.
- Thomas, Son of William and Margaret Prescott, Died Jan. 19, 1870, Aged 3 years 3 months 25 days.
- William Prescott, Mar. 1, 1815 Feb. 23, 1897; His Wife Margaret,
 Dec. 25, 1825 Nov. 27, 1901
- 21. Joseph Sidney Miller, 1881-1955. (His wife was Myrtle Lindsay who died in Feb. 1956, aged 71 years. She was a daughter of David and Melinda Lindsay.)
- 22. Joseph Miller, Died Sept. 14, 1914, Aged 77 years.
 Elizabeth, Wife of Joseph Miller, 1842-1918.
 Their Daughter Mary, Died May 14,1898, Aged 31 years 10 months.
- 23. Jessie Carruthers, Died Dec. 16, 1891, Aged 78 years
- 24. Thomas B. Shaw, Died June 3, 1895, Aged 59 years. Sarah Ann Shaw, Aged 80 years. (small metal marker, no dates)
- Robert Miller, Mar. 27,1849 May 7,1901.
 Adelia Miller, Apr. 8, 1856 - June 22, 1930.

John Miller, Aug. 14, 1889 - June 13, 1900.

Alma Miller, Nov. 1, 1893 - Feb 4, 1910.

Amanda Miller, Mar. 29, 1881 -

Sept. 20, 1901. Maggie Miller, June 22, 1883 - Feb. 17, 1902. Emma Miller, Feb. 19, 1885 - Mar. 7,

26. Hannah, Daughter of John and Julia A. Prescott, Died Nov. 6, 1862, Aged 4 months I day

Unmarked Graves

Source - Provincial Archives of N.B., Microfilm F1107, Anglican Church Records, Parish of Queensbury, 1823 -1960

- Helen Amelia Hill, Buried Aug. 26, 1866, Aged 6 years.
- 28. Permacy(?) Hill, Buried Sept. 1, 1866, Aged 2 years
- Sephronia Miller, Buried Nov. 6, 1863, Aged 12 years.
- 30. William Williams, Buried 1868 (later than July) Aged 83 years
- 31. Widow of William Williams, Buried Nov. 25, 1869, Aged 68 years.
- 32. Alwilda Salista(?) Prescott, 1870, Aged under 2 years.
- 33. Joseph Hoyt, Buried Jan.(?) 23, 1870, Aged 67 years.
- 34. James Anderson, Buried Aug. 20,1872, Aged 81 years. "The body of this man was taken up in the night of Sunday the 25th"
- 35. Alberta, Daughter of John Prescott, Buried June 19, 1873, Aged 5 years 5 months.
- 36. John King, Buried Sept. 16, 1874. Aged 7 years, Son of John King.
- Joseph A. King, Buried Sept. 22, 1874, Aged 9 years, Son of John King.
- Elizabeth King, Buried Sept. 25, 1874, Aged 15 years, Daughter of John King.
- Anna M. King, Buried Oct. 1, 1874,
 Aged 5 years, Daughter of John King.
- William H. King, Buried Oct. 3, 1874, Aged 2 years 9 months, Son of John King
- 41. Lydia Miller, Wife of Matthew Miller,

Cemetery, St. George's Anglican, Lower Caverhill Road, York Co., N.B.

During Eat 16, 1976, April 50 years	Anderson Del energi A 42	Adillar Milliana E.C.O.
Buried Feb. 16, 1876, Aged 59 years. 42. John Prescott, Buried July 8, 1877,	Anderson, DeLancey A, 12	Miller, William, 5, 6, 8
· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·	Anderson, Elizabeth, w/o Jos., 10, 11,	Moor, Herbert C,
Aged 48 years.	12, 13	Moor, Joseph,
43. Martha Brown, Died Oct. 21, 1924,	Anderson, James,	Moor, Maria, w/o Herbert,
Aged 60 years. 44. Mrs. Annie Shaw, May 24, 1923,	Anderson, James D, 13, 56	Moor, Mary Ann, w/o Joseph, 2
The state of the s	Anderson, Jeremiah D,	Moor, Verna May,
Aged 80 years	Anderson, Joseph, 10, 11, 12, 13	Moore, Herbert Connell, 46
45. Richard Tucker, Dec. 21, 1922, Stillborn.	Brown, Martha,	Prescott, Ada,
	Carruthers, Jessie,	Prescott, Alberta,
46. Herbert Connell Moore, Died June	Farmer, Susan, 57	Prescott, Almira,
12, 1919, Aged 41 years 5 months 10	Haines, Hattie Mary, 47	Prescott, Alwilda Salista?, 32
days.	Hill, Charlotte Elizabeth, 50	Prescott, Anne,
47. Hattie Mary Haines, Wife of John	Hill, Helen Amelia,	Prescott, Annie, w/o Henry, 9
Ludford, Died Oct. 2, 1917, Aged 17	Hill, John, 55	Prescott, Hannah,
years 2 months 20 days.	Hill, Permacy?,	Prescott, Henry, 9
48. Jessie Anna Bella McLaughlin, Died	Hoyt, Joseph,	Prescott, James,
Feb. 16, 1914, Aged 53 years.	King, Anna M,	Prescott, John, 26, 35, 42
49. Anne Prescott, Died June 18, 1912,	King, Elizabeth,	Prescott, Julia A, w/o John, 26
Aged 60 years.	King, John, 36, 37, 38, 39, 40	Prescott, Margaret,
50. Charlotte Elizabeth Hill, Died Mar.	King, Joseph A,	Prescott, Margaret, w/o Thomas, 18
31, 1911, Aged 83 years I I months.	King, William H,	Prescott, Margaret, w/o Wm., 16, 17,
51. Ernest Alexander McLaughlin, Died	Lindsay, David,	19, 20
Mar. 13, 1911, Aged 15 years 10	Lindsay, Melinda, w/o David, 21	Prescott, Mary A,
months.	Lindsay, Myrtle,	Prescott, Mary Ann,
52. Bruce Shaw, Died June 3, 1895.	Ludford, John,	Prescott, Mary Jane,
(Age not given)	McLaughlin, Alexander, 60	Prescott, Mary T,
53. William Wiggins, Died Sept. 12,	McLaughlin, Ernest Alexander, 51	Prescott, Thomas, 18, 19
1895. (Age not given)	McLaughlin, Jessie Anna Bella, 48 Miller, Adelia, 25	Prescott, William, 16, 17, 19, 20
54. Almira Prescott, Died Sept. 12, 1891,	Miller, Alma,	Rogers, Joseph A,
Aged 33 years.	Miller, Amanda,	Shaw, Annie, Mrs., 44 Shaw, Bruce, 52
55. John Hill, Died Feb. 2, 1888, Aged	Miller, Annie,	Shaw, Elizabeth,
72 years.	Miller, Elizabeth, w/o Jos., 22	Shaw, Sarah Ann, w/o Tom, 24
56. James D. Anderson, Died Apr. 21,	Miller, Emma,	Shaw, Thomas B,
1888, Aged 26 years 10 months 24	Miller, Francis, 5	Tucker, Charles, 4
days.	Miller, Ida, 7	
57. Susan Farmer, Died Feb. 14, 1890,	Miller, Idelia, w/o Robert,	Tucker, Mary, w/o Charles, 4 Tucker, Richard, 45
Aged 82 years 5 months. 58. Elizabeth Shaw, Died May 7, 1882,	Miller, Isedore,	Wiggins, William,
Aged 89 years.	Miller, Jane, w/o William, 5, 6, 8	Williams, Widow of William, 31
59. John Ludford, Died Sept. 29, 1928,	Miller, John, 5, 25	Williams, William, 30
Aged 33 years.	Miller, Joseph,	**************************************
60. Alexander McLaughlin, Died June	Miller, Joseph Sidney,	Compiled by:
11, 1929, Aged 80 years.	Miller, Lydia, w/o Matthew, 41	Frank Morehouse
11, 1929, Aged ou years.	Miller, Maggie,	33 Alban Street
Index	Miller, Mary, 7, 22	New Maryland, N.B.
muex	Miller, Matthew,	E3C 1E4
Anderson, Charles L, 11	Miller, Robert, 7, 25	frankm@nbnet.nb.ca
Anderson, Charlotte M, 10	Miller, Sephronia, 29	ji anamunonei.no.ca
Anderson, Originale W., 10		

The National Archives of Canada now has on line a database of World War I Canadian Expeditionary Forces. You may search for a name and get a regimental number, rank and box number. Using this information, you can write to the Archives for personal records. The URL is: http://www.archives.ca

David McGibbon: British Soldier From Scotland

by Paul Dayton Kilburn

David McGibbon was one of the earliest post-revolutionary settlers in York County, New Brunswick. He obtained a grant for 550 acres in 1784 on the north bank of the St. John River just west of Douglas, and some six miles west of Fredericton. In 1789 he received a much smaller land grant for four and one-half acres on an island in the St. John River, just south of his original grant. The island is still called McGibbon Island. Born in 1744 near Stirling, Scotland, at the age of 33 he sailed for America on business in 1777 and soon became embroiled in the Revolution. McGibbon was not a loyalist soldier but a Lieutenant in the British Army. He was captured and sent to New York with the loyalists and decided to emigrate to New Brunswick in 1783.

He married Ann Drummond soon after he arrived in New Brunswick (Fig. 1). She was one of three daughters of widow Ann Drummond brought to New Brunswick after the war. Jacobina, the eldest daughter, married Lt. Dugald Campbell and lived at the mouth of the Tay, at Taymouth, York County. In fact both were named after beautiful Loch Tay and the town at its mouth in Scotland, where her father's ancestors had lived. Susan, the youngest daughter, married Captain Archibald McLean and settled on a large farm in Nashwaak, York County.1

I. McGibbon Beginnings in Scotland

Before more is said of David McGibbon's residency in New Brunswick, this paper will explore his life and military career before he came to New Brunswick. Many records exist which detail some of his pre-New Brunswick life. Copies of the two letters, written by David to his cousin Alexander McGibbon in Stirling in 1792 and 1795,² fill in some of the gaps of this period and

provide genealogical background as well. Both letters are copied below in full:

[To] "Alexander McGibbon, Writer Stirling, Scotland.

Frederick 19 Dec. 1792 Dear Sandy.

It is with pleasure I embrace the opportunity of a vessel for Great Britain to acknowledge the Receipt of your two letters of the 9th December 1788 and the 9th April 1792 both of which lay a considerable while in the Post Office at Halifax before they were forwarded to me here and must I suppose have remained there till this moment had they not imagined from a letter that came through that

officer in this country is called Capt. but one who holds a commission of that rank.

It is impossible for me now to recollect you as you must have been very young indeed when I left my native home. However I am perfectly satisfied with respect to our propinquity and can assure you that you have not a relative upon earth more warmly attached to you or more willing to render you a service than I am. I feel myself much indebted to you for your anxiety to find me out and force me into a correspondence the continuance of which will give me pleasure.

The information you give me of the death of my unfortunate

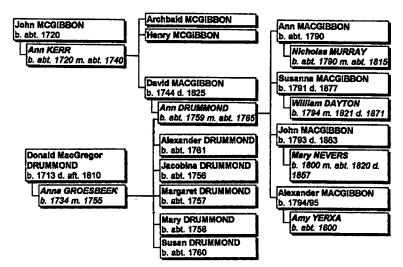


Figure 1

Office for me from London properly directed that there was some mistake in the direction of your letters and so sent them to this Office. This Country was formerly part of Nova Scotia, but since the Peace has been formed into a new Province under the name of New Brunswick and Halifax, a place where I am perfectly unknown being upwards of two hundred miles distant from this place there is no wonder that your letters remained so long in that Post Office before they found out the place of my residence. In future therefore you will say Lieut. as no

Parents is the first notice I have had of that melancholy event. I lament their loss and mourn inwardly for them.

You tell me that all my other Relations are well and happy – that they may long continue so is my most sincere wish. In regard to my own situation, all that I shall at present say is that I feel myself perfectly independent though not affluent, and that I am a Husband and the Father of two children – other particulars I must reserve for a future letter.

I have an Uncle Thomas Kern at Kirkintilloch - will you be good enough to enquire whether he is still alive and if he has got any children by his second wife. I should also like to know whether the following gentlemen are still alive viz. Wm. Angus McPherson and his son David McPherson – Merchants Inckenbooths – Edin. Messrs. Patrick Renny and John Johnston writers Falkirk and Mr. James Downie Bridge of Stirling. Best. Compts. to all friends and I remain with the truest regard Dear Sandy.

Your affectionate Counsine [signed] David McGibbon"

The second letter is far more revealing of his military tenure:

[To] "Alexander McGibbon, Writer Stirling, Scotland

Frederickton New Brunswick 12th Mar. 1795 Dear Sandy

I dare say by this time you have dropped thought of ever hearing from me suppposing that I am either gone to the land of forgetfulness or that I never received your letter--neither of these however is the case and I can assure you that I am at this moment as much disposed as ever to keep up our friendly correspondence.

I received yours of the 17 Feb. 1794 some time ago and I should have answered long ere now had I now been prevented by a number of unavoidable causes, and as accident not inclination has kept me silent so long I hope you will not copy after my example, but be more immediate in your answers to mine.

I observe the friendly attention you have paid to the requisitions in my letter and from the information you give me on the subject I am ready to conclude with you that was I to return to my native country it would appear to me almost an unknown land which convinces me fore forceably than ever of the vanity of human life as several of the Gentlemen you mention as dead were much younger than myself and had prospect of long life equally promising with mine –

I perceive particularly that you

have been at a great deal of pains and trouble if procuring the information you give me if regard to my Uncle Mr. Kern - It appears strange however that at the time of this marriage with Marg- now he was possessed of nothing but moveables when to my knowledge he had a Meretable (?) Subject when I left Scotland - He built a house at the west end of Kerkintulloch and I am pretty clear that some land (I cant say how much) adjoining it was his property - Will you be so good therefore as inquire a little farther into this matter for if the whole of his Estate at the time of his marriage was moveables then he must have previously sold that house and

Edin. at which place we arrived in about two months after touching at Cork and the Island of Jamaica - I had not remained long there when I had an opportunity of entering upon a Military life soon after which the Corps I belonged to was ordered to the River Mississippi to establish a post on that River which was afterwards reinforced by the 16th Regt. and part of a Regt. of German Troops in the pay of Great Britain - The Spanish War broke out soon after and as that was a circumstance in that retired corner to which we were utter strangers we were before we were aware of it obliged after a short siege (Being badly provided with every article of Defense) to surrender to a

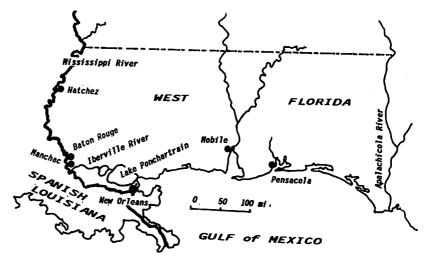


Figure 2

land.

From the remarks you make in regard to politics it would appear that the rising generation, like children, are grasping at something they know not what and from newspaper intelligence it is evident that the madness of the French Nation has been more or less felt all over Europe.

I would willingly gratify you with an account of my life since leaving Scotland, but as there is nothing in it very entertaining or interesting I shall only account to you a few general Circumstances.

I left London in the year 1777 in a vessel bound for West Florida where I was Commissioned to transact some business of consequence for a Gentleman of Spanish General who came against us with a very superior Force. From the City Orleans on the River Mississippi where we were detained sometime we were sent to Vera Cruz in Mexico from thence we were soon sent to Havana where we were kept a considerable while and Exchanged to New York about eighteen months after which a general Peace took place, and at [as] this Country was held out as an asylum, I with most of the disbanded Corps and many thousand Loyalists came thither in the year 1783 - Remarks on this Country and the establishment I am making in it I shall leave for the subject of another letter.

In my last I told you that I was married and had two children -

since which I have had the increase of a boy to whom I have given the name of John after his Grandfather – perhaps it may be pleasing to you to know that my wife is a Sister of Mrs. McGregor's of Balhaldie a brother's daughter of Mrs. Wrights and of course a Cousin German of Capt. McGregors.

If you are ever at Dunkeld or have any acquaintances there, will you be good enough to enquire whether a Capt. Maxwell of the late Price of Wales American Regt. is yet alive. If he is and you see him tell him that you are a Counsin of mine and that I desired you to enquire after him as his friends

Henry, was baptized in 1742 in Alloa. I have found no record of his parents' marriage or their births. He had an uncle named Thomas Kerr, but little else is known of David's Scottish origins.

The uncle Thomas Kern [Kerr] of Kirkintilloch mentioned in the first letter, undoubtedly the brother of his mother, was actually Thomas Kerr, schoolmaster in Kirkintilloch from 1762 until at least 1786. He and his wife Margaret Rew are still listed together until 1789, but in 1795 she is listed as his relict.⁴

The letters indicate that David was

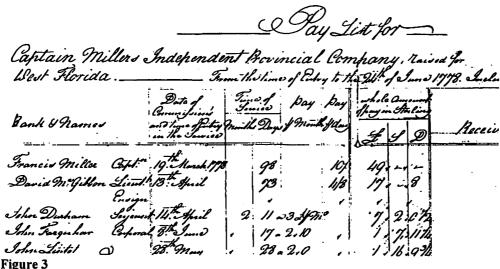
Pontchartrain in Louisiana and the Mississippi River. Originally part of the Spanish Empire, West Florida had been ceded to Great Britain at the Treaty of Paris in 1763 at the close of the Seven Years War.

The port of Pensacola was the major town on the seacoast. Mobile, a much smaller town, was more centrally located, and Baton Rouge, up river some 80 miles from New Orleans was the major town in the west. Spain still retained Cuba and the important port of Havana as well as New Orleans and the Louisiana Colony beyond the Mississippi.

McGibbon was in the little known battle between Spain and Britain in West Florida during the latter years of the American Revolution. Lt. McGibbon was an officer of a small unit, Receiv Captain Francis Miller's Independent Company.5 Company records show that he was paid four shillings and eightpence a day (Fig. 3) beginning March 1778. He and Miller were the only officers

in the company of between 10 and 21 enlisted men. Their function at this time was to transport soldiers in barges by way of the lakes and rivers to the Mississippi and various military posts. The company was used primarily as batteaux men until 1779 when they assisted in defending the forts at Manchac and Baton Rouge.

Spain hungered to get West Florida back and saw its chance as Britain was preoccupied with the American Revolutionary War in the north, and the southern cities minimally reinforced. When France entered the war with the Americans in 1778, Spain declared war on Britain and became an ally of France in 1779. Led by General Bernardo de Galvez,



here are astonished they have never heard from him – He left this Country near seven years ago and he told me that his father was a Merchant at Dunkeld and an old Man.

Mrs. McG joins in best wishes to you and all friends. Your affectionate Counsine [signed] David McGibbon"

David was born in 1744 in Alloa, Clackmanshire, Scotland, approximately five miles east of Stirling and about 25 miles west of Edinburgh.³ His father's name was John and mother's Ann Ker. David was the third of three brothers that we have a record of. The oldest brother Archbald, was baptized in 1738 in nearby Stirling. The second son,

well educated, both by their literary style and the fact that his uncle was a schoolmaster. He was 33 years old when he left Scotland. He travelled to British West Florida to conduct business for an Edinburgh gentleman. Little did he suspect that as a result of events subsequent to that trip he would become a Canadian.

II. McGibbon in West Florida

In the years prior to the American Revolution West Florida encompassed much of what is now the southcoast States of Florida, Georgia, Alabama, Mississippi and northeastern Louisiana (Fig. 2). It stretched west from central Florida to Lake governor of Louisiana, they quickly occupied Baton Rouge in September, captured Mobile the next year, and successfully invaded Pensacola, capturing the town and forts in May of 1781. With its capture Spain gained complete control of West Florida, which remained Spanish until ceded to the United States (both East and West Florida) in 1819.

It was General Galvez' actions in the capture of Baton Rouge where McGibbon participated in his final military role, and where he was captured by the Spanish. Between New Orleans and Baton Rouge the British had rebuilt an older fort and named it Fort Manchac or Fort Bute (Fig. 4). The fort was situated on the east bank of the Mississippi where it was joined by the Iberville River, the main navigational route from Lake Pontchartrain to Baton Rouge and north on the Mississippi. It was an ideal location for a fort, inasmuch as the Mississippi meandered extensively in this area. In an age of sail, constant tacking was required and made such a journey very dangerous in the face of unfriendly ordnance.6

Galvez knew of the outbreak of war between Spain and Britain in June, but word did not reach the British until September; in fact the British commander at Manchac learned of it only as the Spanish soldiers approached his fort just prior to 6 September. By then the main body of the British, about 400 regulars with some natives and volunteers. fell back to a new fortification at Baton Rouge. They left a handful of men, perhaps about 30, to slow down Galvez' attack. On the sixth he assaulted the fort and quickly overran it capturing about twenty men, including two officers, one of whom was Lt. McGibbon.8 He then went on to capture Baton Rouge and its garrison.

The Spanish now had to guard over 500 prisoners. The prisoners were kept for several months at New Orleans and in the summer of 1780 transferred to Vera Cruz, Mexico. Eventually they were forwarded to Havana. In the McGibbon's 1795 letter quoted earlier the interrment pattern, which agrees with what has been written by historian Caughey, is briefly described. After his stay in Havana McGibbon was exchanged in late 1781, probably for some Spanish prisoners, and sent to New York. He then sailed to New Brunswick with the loyalists in early 1783.

III. McGibbon in New Brunswick

There are very few early records of David in York County and no record of his marriage to Ann Drummond, which must have taken place in the late 1780's before his first child was born in 1790. His family, consisting of two girls and two boys, was small by early New Brunswick standards. The firstborn was a girl, Ann, named after her grandmother Anna Groesbeek Drummond. The second was Susanna or Susan. Both were born before his letter of 1792 was written, though we are not sure of the precise year. Susan married William Dayton in 1821 when both she and he were about 30. David's first son "given the name of John after his grandfather"10 was born in 1783; and his second, Alexander, was born after the letter written in 1785.

The marriage of Susan McGibbon to William Dayton tied together two families that had nearby farms. A small area on the river (Fig. 4) was set aside at the foot of the Dayton farm as a cemetery, which eventually became a joint McGibbon-Dayton cemetery. Today it is called the "Dayton Cemetery" and is adjacent to Highway 105. Many of these early McGibbons and Daytons have gravestones there. There is no stone for David; probably he was buried on his property when he died in 1825.

Susan Dayton Squires has written as follows about David's wife Ann and about pre-1800 life in New Brunswick as follows:¹¹

"my grandmother [Ann] used to tell her older grandchildren of the difficulties of the situation in those early days; their travelling to and from town [5 miles to Fredericton] had to be all done by canoe; her mother [Anna Groesbeek] had been brought up in New York with plenty and was of the class which considered it a disgrace to work with her hands; the MacGibbons brought three slaves with them from New York, an old black man and his wife and a young woman; my grandmother said that the old slave "mammy" taught her and her sister Ann how to work because their mother did not know how."

Ann Drummond McGibbon was not taught to work by her mother Anna Groesbeek Drummond because the Groesbeeks were a well-to-do New York Dutch family. The latter came to New Brunswick with the loyalists after the war and signed her name as "Widow Ann Drummond" on a 1785 petition for ten acre Town Lots in Carleton. I have found no other references to her husband, who was reputed to come from Poughkeepsie, NY. He had married Ann in 1755, probably in New York City, but no records have survived. That is the last written record we have of Donald. as no birth records of their children remain either. There is no record of a Donald Drummond in the lovalist muster rolls in Ottawa. He was born in 1711, and was 66 years old when the Declaration of Independence was signed. His family were staunch Royalists and probably staunch Loyalists. His role during the Revolution is obscure, but his loyalist leanings must have been strong in order to cause his widow Ann to emigrate to New Brunswick with at least three daughters, who were then around twenty years old. It is possible that the family came with Donald who did not survive long after arrival. His name, however, is not included in the ship arrival records and no records of his arrival in New Brunswick have been found.

The 1795 letter quoted gives some rather obscure references to McGregor and Balhaldie. Donald Drummond was a MacGregor and his family part of the Clan Gregor. He was born in 1713, the 11th child, and sixth son of the wealthy Alexander MacGregor Drummond of Balhaldie, Dunblane, Scotland, owner of the still preserved townhouse in Dunblane and former owner of an estate outside of town. The name MacGregor was proscribed in 1606,12 which meant that it could not be used under penalty of death, and this branch took the surname Drummond, usually keeping

MacGregors of Glen Gyle, a Glen not too far from Glen Lyon, but a separate line from the Roro branch. His residence at death and his grave are located at the lovely village of Balquhidder, a few miles south of Glen Lyon. He was not, as has sometimes been stated, an ancestor of the Drummonds, but only a distant cousin.

Thus, David McGibbon's descendants contain genes not only from the McGibbon Scotch, but also from both the Groesbeek Dutch and MacGregor Scotch. He did not achieve the life of a Scotch businessman. Instead he

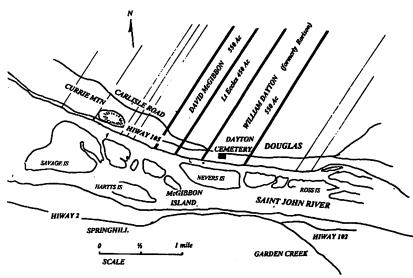


Figure 4

MacGregor as a hidden middle name. Donald MacGregor Drummond was a descendant of the Roro MacGregors, coming from the branch living in the midst of the most fertile part of beautiful Glen Lyon just north of magnificent Loch Tay. Roro today consists of two or three sheep farms straddling the River Lyon beneath Creag Roro, or Roro Crag, a craggy rock outcrop rising some 2500' above the farms. Descendents of this branch gradually moved out of the Glen to the shores of Loch Tay, then Comrie, then Culcrieff and finally Balhaldie, where Donald was born.13

Rob Roy MacGregor (b 1671 d 1734) descended from the

became a Canadian farmer and one of the hard working settlers who helped loyalists, planters and former soldiers and their descendants develop a new province.

Endnotes

- Ann Drummond was married to
 Donald Drummond and had one son
 (Alexander) and five daughters; the
 two who did not come to New
 Bruswick were Margaret (b abt 1757)
 and Mary (b abt 1758), both born in
 New York. Mary married her cousin
 in Scotland; Margaret never married
 and may have returned to Scotland
 with her sister.
- 2. Ltrs from David McGibbon, Fredericton to Alexander McGibbon,

- Stirling, Scotland, 1792 and 1795, in the NB Archives, Fredericton.
- 3. The only David McGibbon born in the 1740's according to the LDS IGI; and only five miles from Stirling. The same IGI reference gives his father as John and his mother as Ann Ker. Clearly it must have been Kern, as that was the name of his uncle Thomas given in each of David's letters. And as the letter states, David named his son John after his grandfather. Undoubtedly this referred to his father and not his wife's. There were two or three other McGibbon families living in Stirling at this time, so that they must all have been related as his cousin Alexander was living there in the 1790's.
- According to the Sasine Abridgements of Dunbartonshire 1781-1820, which provide several listings of his obtaining land through liferents in Kirkintilloch.
- 5. Ltr from historian Dr. Robin Fabel to Paul Kilburn, 6 Feb 1991; "McGibbon was not an officer in the Royal West Florida Foresters... Instead he was in an earlier unit, Captain Francis Miller's Independent Company... with the rank of lieutenant." E C Wright's, 1955, The Loyalists of New Brunswick is correct as regards his rank, but not his regiment.
- See P. A. Casey, 1983, Encyclopedia of Forts, ... in Louisiana, 1700-1981, pp34-36.
- A detailed description of all battles fought at this time in Louisiana, including Manchac, is given by J. W. Caughey, 1934, Bernardo de Galvez in Louisiana, pp 153-158; A brief account can be found in V. Parks, 1981, Siege! Spain and Britain: Battle of Pensacola.
- 8. CO5/597, examined at Univ of Florida, Pensacola, lists numbers of prisoners by rank taken in the Baton Rouge campaign. While it does not name the prisoners, the one Lieutenant in the Independent Company (which must be McGibbon) was captured at "Manchack"; while the one Captain (Miller) was captured at Baton Rouge. The report lists some 419 rank and file and perhaps 50 other men.
- 9. See Caughey, p. 162.
- Stated in the second letter cited in the first footnote.
- 11. From S. K. Squires, 1925-50, "Descendants of the MacGregor of

- Balhaldie", p. 5 of *Essays*... in NB Archives; her grandmother was Susan daughter of David McGibbon.
- 12. The cause and result of the proscription is given in F. Adam, 8th ed rev by T. Innes, The Clans, Septs, and Regiments of the Scottish Highlands, pp246-249; the clan had continuous conflicts with Royal authority until the clan was finally
- defeated in 1603 and the name proscribed three years later; Alexander's clan, from the Roro branch, took the name Drummond which they kept for over a century.
- 13. A visit to this southeastern part of the Trossacks is certainly fascinating for any MacGregor descendant owing to both its historical features and the

beautiful countryside. There one can see Loch Tay, Tayside and Taymouth where the Drummond ancestors lived.

Paul Dayton Kilburn 17425 West 57th Avenue Golden, Colorado 80403 303/278-3309

From the Maple Leaf

contributed by Judi Berry Steeves

9 JANUARY 1896

Hopewell Hill: School opened in our schools Monday. Lewis Smith s/o Nelson Smith of Coverdale is the only pupil from outside districts.

13 FEBRUARY 1896

In a short tour to some New England states the correspondent from Alma had the pleasure of meeting some former acquaintances. Among them were his sister Mrs John Murray and her husband and two sons; Frederick Kierstead, Mrs Charles Denham, Mrs Annie B[?]ennett in Portland,ME; C.S.Connor and wife in Ligonia, ME; Fred Watson, J.C.Fos[?]er and wife, Albert Smith and wife, John Craig Smith, wife, son and four daughters, Miss Lottie McFarlane, Andrew McFarlane, wife and mother, Mrs Edward Barnes, Mrs Donald Wight, Mrs Andrew Sinclair, Arthur E Allan, wife and children, Mr & Mrs Bert Dinsmore, Collins McKenzie, Misses Annie and Zilla Wilson, Miss Bella Hanlon, John Hueston Jr. and Mrs Hueston Sr, Mrs Robert Waitman, Mr & Mrs James Hueston and children of Westbrook, ME; Mr & Mrs Millege Foster, Mr & Mrs James A Foster, John F Foster, George Foster, Rainsford Foster and Oscar Foster of West Gorham, ME; Mr & Mrs Joseph DeLong and daughter Dora, Misses Mina and Stella Hopey of Boston; C.A.Mark of Meridan.

30 APRIL 1896

Robert Colpitts one of the oldest residents of the parish of Elgin passed away 12 April 1896 in his 89th year. He was born in Pollet River [now Eastman 28 Sept 1807 and was the first resident of Pleasant Vale. having come there in 1828. At that time the only settler nearer than those living at Pollet River seven miles away was William Parkin who lived on the Little River some three miles below the Vale. After spending seven years clearing away the forest and making a home, he married Miss Sarah C Weldon of Coverdale on 31 January 1835. Early in their married lives they became Christians and joined the Methodist church. During these early years they endured many hardships, being so far from any settlers, no roads, and the dread of wild animals. The old Methodist church that for so many years adorned the hill was largely built through their efforts. Mrs Colpitts died 9 October 1885 and Mr Colpitts has since lived with his son Ralph on the old homestead. He leaves to mourn J Weldon, Ralph E., Flectcher C., R Byron, and Mrs Noah of Pleasant Vale; R Alder of Dorchester; Mrs Peters of Richibucto; Thomas E of Alma; 33 grandchildren; 16 greatgrandchildren;.

28 OCTOBER 1897

The village had a visit last week from

Luke McAllister, one of the old time residents of this parish who has spent the last 20 years in the Western States. Mr McAllister is now in his 86th year but though somewhat feeble physically has lost none of his native Irish wit and is as bright in intellect as a youth. He was very pleased to see his old friends many of whom called to see him at the residence of Mr Starratt on Friday night. During his travels Mr McAllister visited the burial place near Cleveland, Ohio, of Capt Dudgeon one of the best known of the early settlers of Shepody who went on a visit to the west and died there.

25 NOVEMBER 1897

The death of Benjamin Bray of Hopewell Hill. He was born at New Horton 1839; in 1867 married Miss Annie d/o the late Joseph Calhoun; at the age of 22 he moved to Lower Cape and soon became the proprietor of the Albert House which he has operated for the last 18 years. For may years he was constable; Justice of the Peace and for 12 years was deputy Sheriff. He leaves to mourns his wife, one daughter, Mrs Willis Newcomb, merchant; one son Arthur B formerly in the PO at Moncton who now succeeds his father in the Albert House.

Judi Berry Steeves, 202 Canterbury Ave., Riverview, N.B., E1B 2R5

Holy Ghost Cemetery - Hopewell Hill, N.B.

Winnifred Smith

The land for this cemetery was donated by Roy and Bernice Rolfe, with the first burial being Fr. Michael T. Johnson. In 1970, Fr. Leo Hynes set up a cemetery committee to care for the three cemeteries of Holy Ghost, Riverside and New Ireland. Shortly after that. the committee bought from the NB Government, land adjacent to the Holy Ghost Cemetery. As yet, it has not been used, as there are still lots available in the first part of the cemetery.

- ► Allain, Mike, 1896 1978
- Allain, Mrs. Mike, 1899 1979
- Arsenault, Lawrence, 1882 1967
- Arsenault, Mrs. Annie, 1895 1981 -
- ▶ Babineau, Norman, 1934 Oct. 3, 1992
- Barbour, Charles, 1952 1954
- Barrett, Martin, 1874 -1968
- ▶ Barrett, Mrs. Amelia (Duffy), 1879 -1957
- ▶ Barrett, Percy, 1899 1970
- → Barrett, Mrs. Mildred, 1907 1978
- Beaman, Irene (Campbell), 1918 -
- Beck, James, 1899 1981
- Beck, Mrs. Dorothy, 1902 1986
- Beck, Jas.Edward (baby), Apr. 27 -28, 1964, Lot 25
- Beck, Charles, Lot 61
- ▶ Beck, Howard, 1936 1979
- ▶ Beck, Mrs. Mary, 1923 Dec. 1991
- Beck, Hugh, 1881 1961
- ► Beck, Mrs. Annie, 1904 June 9, 1993
- Beckwith, Fred, 1895 1988
- ► Beckwith, Mrs. Lucille, 1904 1985
- ► Beckwith, Vic
- ► Beckwith, Elizabeth Ann
- ► Berryman, Harry, 1890 1962
- ▶ Berryman, Mrs. Mae, 1891 1978
- Bishop, Eldon, d. Dec. 1986
- ▶ Black, Russell, Dec. 1915 Dec.
- Braam, Hank, 1929 Apr. 28, 1998
- Brantnall, Viola, Sept. 20, 1915 Aug. 5, 1980
- Cairns, George, b. 1905
- Calvin, Mary (Campbell), 1913 1975

- ► Campbell, James, 1887 1967
- Campbell, David, 1916 Dec. 2, 1979
- ► Campbell, Frank, 1912 Dec. 1997
- Campbell, Greta, 1906 1979
- ► Campbell, Maurice, 1920 1982
- ► Campbell, Vincent, 1914 1988
- Campbell, Albert, June 4,1932 July 30,1965
- ► Campbell, Ernest, 1908 -1966
- ► Campbell, Angus, 1949 May 15,
- ► Campbell, Eloise (Mrs. Frank), 1917 -1974
- Christie, Clarence.
- ▶ Collins, Frank, 1900 1983
- Collins, Mrs. Memmery (Christie). 1898 - June, 1986
- Collins, Amold, 1930 Mar. 3, 1953
- ► Collins, Donald, 1935 1974
- ▶ Collins, LeRoy Jr., d. Nov. 30, 1978
- Collins, Penny & Memmery (babies),
- Connors, Agnes (Duffy), 1877 1953
- Connors, David, 1868 1957
- Copp. James Howard, Aug. 28, 1910 - Jan. 14, 1997
- Cormier, Thomas, May 9, 1985
- ► Crilley, Fred, 1904 June, 1988
- Crilley, Suzanne, 1873 1950
- Cruthers, David, Oct. 1949 May 15,
- Daly, Lawrence.
- Danahy, Herman, 1902 1980
- Danahy, Mrs. Mary, 1905 1961
- Danahy, Jack, 1857 1932
- Danahy, Mrs. Theressa, 1876 1961
- ▶ Doherty, Frank, 1872 1945
- Doherty, John, 1880 1942 ?
- ► Doherty, Lillian, Aug. 18, 1913 June 12, 1998
- ► Doherty, Ormand, 1902 1991
- Doman, Dennis, 1883 1969
- Doman, Mrs. Bertha, 1891 1979
- ▶ Doman, Charles, 1927 Jan. 20, 1978
- ► Doman, Clayton, 1942 1967
- Doman, Cyril, 1917 1983
- Doman, Darrell, 1943 May 2, 1998
- Doman, Norman, 1916 1987
- ▶ Doman, Mrs. Vivian, 1923 1984
- Douthwright, Elmo, 1923 1972
- Douthwright, Gerald, March, 1998
- ► Douthwright, Linda Mary, 1962 1965

- Douthwright, Lawrence, 1885 1946
- ► Douthwright, Mrs. Lawrence, 1894 -1941 (perhaps listed in Riverside Cemetery as well).
- Douthwright, Arthur, 1913 1953
- Douthwright, Vincent, 1916 June,
- Douthwright, James, 1888 1968
- ▶ Douthwright, Mrs. Mary, 1898 1977
- Douthwright, Vaughan, 1905 1971
- Douthwright, Mrs. Daisv. 1910 1973
- Douthwright, Ronnie, d. approx. 1985
- Duffv. Karl. 1952 1966
- ▶ Duffy, George 1918 1956
- Duffy, James 1920 1985
- ► Duffy, Margaret Oct. 5, 1867 Sep. 19, 1958
- Fenton, Alyeen, 1925 1963
- ► Fenton, Arthur, 1894 1975
- ► Fenton, Clement, Aug. 31, 1997
- ► Fenton, Joseph, 1879 1951
- Fenton, Mrs. Susan, 1888 1973
- ► Fenton, Reginald, Mar. 6, 1938 Aug. 5. 1994
- ▶ Gardiner, Celia, 1916 1982
- ► Gardiner, Viola, Dec. 8, 1994
- Goguen, J. Harold, 1904 June 10, 1969
- ► Goguen, Lottie
- ► Goguen, George
- Gillespie, Gertrude, Jun.6, 1904 -Dec. 27,1987
- Green, Richard, 1918 1990
- Grouchie.
- Harkin, James, 1926 1988
- Houlihan, Herman, 1906 1983
- Houlihan, Mrs. Gladys, 1909 Aug.,
- Huckins, William, 1986- July, 1997
- Johnson, Father Michael T., 1894 -Apr. 5, 1944
- ► Keirstead, Clarke, June 3,1921 Jan. 8,1992
- Keirstead, Juanita, June 30,1944 -July, 1944
- Kenny, Dorothy, 1958 Oct. 1996
- ► Kent, Mark, Mar. 12, 1898 Oct 7.1966
- Leaman, Charles, 1885 1964
- ► LeBlanc, Luc, 1900 1950
- ▶ LeBlanc, Marie Jane, 1923 1987
- ► LeSage, Andrew, Jan. 1998
- ► LeSage, Sandra, d. 1980's

Holy Ghost Cemetery - Hopewell Hill, N.B.

- ▶ Long, James, 1870 -1965
- Long, Mrs. James (Howard), 1876 -1933
- Long, Tommy, Oct. 30, 1883 Jan. 6, 1959
- ▶ Martin, Paul, Sept. 1953 Sept. 1953
- Martin, Thomas, 1854 1930
- Martin, Mrs. Ellen (Duffy), 1874 -1949
- Minzer, Theressa, Jan. 27,1886 -Oct. 3, 1948
- ► Milburn, Donald, 1908 1988
- Moreau, Mrs. Amanda (Tingley), 1874 - 1950
- ▶ Morris, Charles, 1920 Jan. 1996
- ► Morrissey, Dianne, Mar. 14 21, 1955
- Morrissey, Edward, 1874 1946 (from Good Green Hope - Heather Long)
- Morrissey, Hugh, 1873 1954 (from Good Green Hope - Heather Long)
- ► Morrissey, Patrick, 1922 1989
- ► Morrissey, Sandy Lee, 1968 1978
- Morrissey, Emmerson, Mar. 16, 1912
 Nov. 2, 1979
- Morrissey, Thomas, 1883 1968
- ▶ Morrissey, Mrs. Agnes, 1897 1976
- ► Morrissey, William, 1882 1967
- Morrissey, Mrs. Bridget, 1886 1964
- Murphy, Cornelius (Buddy), 1922 -Oct. 21, 1990
- ► Murphy, Florence, 1902 Sep. 1981
- MacLean, Duncan, 1881 1961
- ▶ MacLean, Mrs. Duncan, 1886 1977
- ► MacDonald, Angus, 1960 1983
- ► MacDonald, Brent, 1964 1992
- MacDonald, Donald, Oct. 1961 Jan. 22, 1994
- MacDonald, Mitchell, 1967 1971
- MacDonald, Ronald, 1906 March 29, 1995
- MacDonald, Mrs. Lulu, 1909 1984
- ► MacDonald, Paula, 1946 1950
- McAnulty, Howard, 1881 1969
- McAnulty, Mrs. Howard, 1886 1975
- ► McAnulty, Norman, 1884 1958
- McAnulty, Mrs. Annie, 1876 1953
- ► McAnulty, Josse, 1896 1955
- ► McAnuity, Herb, 1880 1947
- McCarron, Maurice, Oct.12, 1914 -Jan. 14, 1995
- ► McCarron, Phillip, 1878 1968

- ▶ McCarron, Mrs. Agnes, 1879 1963
- ► McCarthy, Anastasia.
- ► McEachern, Stafford, 1906 1979
- ► McGuigan, Mac.
- ▶ McNaught, James, 1941 1964
- ► McNaught, Philip, 1915 1980
- McKinley, Benedict, May 15,1920 May 24, 1988. Re-interred Fairhaven
 Cem.
- McKinley, Bernard, May 24,1882 Dec. 3. 1970
- McKinley, Mrs. Gertrude, Feb. 14, 1891 - Dec. 17, 1972
- McKinley, Donald, Oct. 25, 1935 Feb. 11, 1994
- McKinley, Eileen, Apr. 2,1922 Jan. 19, 1984
- McKinley, Elmer, June 4, 1911 Dec. 24, 1986
- McKinley, Fred, Mar. 13, 1887 Oct. 15, 1945
- McKinley, Joseph, Dec. 26.1890 -Nov. 20.1969
- McKinley, Mrs. Teressa, Nov. 30, 1904 - Feb.19, 1990
- McKinley, Johnny, Aug. 4, 1938 Oct. 20, 1971
- McKinley, Lawrence, Jul. 31, 1871 -May 31, 1954
- McKinley, Louis, Oct. 28, 1907 May 11, 1987
- McKinley, Mrs. Florence, Oct. 23, 1912 - May 13, 1996
- McKinley, Manus, Mar. 29, 1884 Aug. 20, 1972
- McKinley, Mrs. Jane, Feb. 26, 1885 -July 21, 1990
- McKinley, Minser, Sept. 12, 1924 April 13, 1981
- McKinley, Sterling, 1924 Jan. 1992
- McKinley, Mrs. Thelma, 1926 Jan. 1990
- McKinley, Wilfred, Jul. 8, 1891 Oct. 1958
- Nickerson, Lena, Jan. 1, 1908? Oct. 1, 1980
- O'Connor, Charles, 1911 Dec. 5, 1993
- O'Connor, Fred, 1884 1983
- O'Connor, Mrs. Mayme, 1891 1978
- ► O'Hanley, Clem, 1897 1956
- ► O'Hara, Otto, 1907 Dec. 1988
- ► O'Hara, Mrs. Violet, 1907 Feb. 4, 1993

- ► O'Regan, Catherine, 1901 Aug. 1988
- ► Oxley, Dr. Philip, 1903 1968
- Oxley, Mrs. Philip, 1903 Dec. 1989
- ► Parsons, William, 1895 1980
- Qullian, Mrs. Stella, Mar. 10, 1922 -Jan. 1, 1983
- Quillian, Thomas H., Apr. 20, 1916 Nov. 18, 1996
- ► Rolfe, LeRoy, 1898 Sept. 1980
- Rolfe, Mrs. Bernice, July 17, 1901 -June 4, 1989
- ► Rossiter, Mrs. Charles.
- ▶ Rossiter, David, 1867 Mar. 6, 1951
- Rossiter, Mrs. Mary, Dec. 31, 1872 Dec. 20, 1950
- Rossiter, Donahue, May 18, 1920 -Mar. 26, 1987
- Rossiter, Gerald, July, 1935 Oct.
 22, 1955
- Rossiter, Hilyard, Mar. 7, 1918 Oct. 18, 1995
- ► Rossiter, James, Feb. 1895 1983
- ▶ Rossiter, Mrs. James, 1894 1964
- Rossiter, Jarrott (Gerard), Nov. 10, 1906 - Jan. 10, 1991
- Rossiter, Joseph, Jan. 19, 1903 Sep. 21, 1989
- Rossiter, Mrs. Clara, Mar. 12, 1899 Dec. 18, 1985
- ► Ryan, Henry Joseph, 1888 1969
- ► Smith, Madeline (Houlihan), 1916 -
- ► Steeves, Blair, 1913 Aug. 1990
- ► Steeves, Reginald, 1939 1957
- ► Steeves, David.
- ► Steeves, Margaret (Mrs. Stan).
- Stuart, Scott, July, 1974 Sept. 24, 1994
- Taylor, 2 infant children of Dwight & Marjory.
- ► Teahan, Ronald, 1895 1967
- ► Teahan, Mrs. Kathleen 1900 1987
- ► Tingley, Jared, Nov. 1988 April, 1989
- ► Tingley, Harold, 1912 1991
- ► Tingley, Mrs. Roy, 1882 1960
- ► Tucker, Douglas, 1923 May, 1982
- ► Tucker, Ethel G., 1882 1944
- ► Tucker, Gerald, 1916 Feb. 1987
- Williston, Eleanor.
- ► Wilson, Ardith, 1930 1948
- White, P. D., 1879 1954

Other Burials, From Holy Ghost Church Records

- ► Tim Sullivan, buried Nov. 23, 1890, Fredericton Rd. Cemetery, by Fr. Carson.
- Christopher Keohan, buried Sep. 29, 1907, Fredericton Rd. Cem., Fr. Lockary.
- Arnold Daly, buried Jul. 29, 1921,
 Fredericton Rd. Cem., Fr. Walker.
- Mary Moore, buried Dec. 17, 1937,
 Fredericton Rd., Cem., Fr.
 Johnston.
- Alex J. Campbell, buried Mar. 12, 1929, age 17, Albert Mines Cem., Fr. Johnston.
- Laulin Lockwood, buried Jul. 19, 1930, age 32, Albert Mines Cem., Fr. Johnston.
- Ellen MacDonald, buried Jan. 7, 1931, age 54, Albert Mines Cem., Fr. Johnston.
- James McEachern, buried Feb. 18, 1936, age 67, Albert Mines Cem., Fr. Johnston.
- James MacDonald, buried Apr. 6, 1940, age 60, Albert Mines Cem., Fr. Johnston.
- Jos. Wm. Carter, buried Mar. 9, 1954, age 2 mos., Goshen Cem., Fr. Boudreau.

- Loretta C. Purtill, wife of Jeremiah F. Layden, buried Dec. 14, 1954, age 73, Goshen Cem., Fr. Boudreau.
- ► Lorena McCormack, buried Feb. 7, 1958, age 28, Goshen Cem., Fr. LeBlanc.
- ► Brian Lynch, buried Feb. 7, 1958, age 8.
- ► Ronald Lynch, buried Feb. 7, 1958, age 6.
- ► M. Elizabeth, buried Feb. 7, 1958, age 4.
- Ann Marie, buried Feb. 7, 1958, age
 wife and family of Harvey Lynch, died in a fire.
- Bridget Breen Layden, wife of Ervine G. Layden, buried Sep.27, 1961, Goshen Cem., Fr. Hynes
- Gertrude Leahy Cochrane, buried Sept. 21, 1961, Goshen Cem., Fr. Hynes
- ► H.Ernest Cochrane, 1893-1963 (on stone).
- ► Ruth Hopkins Layden, 1938-1979 (on stone), wife of Gerald Layden
- Mildred O'Connor, 1922-1986 (on stone), wife of Colin Jordan.
- ► Thomas J. McMackin, 1920-1994 (on

- stone), husband of Evelyn
- Mary Ellen Ward, buried Aug.7, 1920, New Catholic Cem., Saint John, Fr. Walker.
- Joseph McNeil, buried Nov. 29, 1929, age 89, New Catholic Cem., Saint John, Fr. Johnston
- ▶ John Dee, buried Feb. 9, 1929, age 93, Gray's Island Cem., Fr. Johnston
- Danial McCormic, buried May 4, 1953, Ward's Creek Cem., Fr. Boudreau.
- Grace Mary Harper, buried Mar. 9, 1938, age 17, Shediac Road Cem., Fr. Johnston
- Mrs. Walter McCann, buried Aug. 10, 1960, Shediac Road Cem, Fr. Hynes
- ► James O'Boyle, buried May 24, 1933, age 83, Hopewell Hill Cem., Fr. Johnston. (Protestant)
- ► Mary Hawkes, buried Feb. 12, 1938, age74, Curryville Cem., Fr. Johnston.
- James Duffy, buried Mar. 31, 1941, age 38, Hampstead Cem., Fr.
 Johnston
- Elizabeth Weir, buried Apr.30, 1997, age 88, Hopewell Hill Cem., Fr. Gallant. (Protestant)

St. Aloysius Cemetery Albert Mines, N.B.

Winnifred Smith

St. Aloysius Church at Albert Mines, Parish of Hillsborough, Albert Co., N.B., was built some time after 1870, by Father McAulay. There is no church there now, nor has there been for some time. As well, there are not many stones standing. The cemetery had been neglected for many years, but Mr. John O'Connor of Moncton has worked hard to maintain it in late years.

Within a square of grey stone are 4 markers. The names on them are:

- ▶ John R., 1884 2 months
- ► Henrietta, 1873 1887

- Maggie T., 1876 1890
- McHenry, Thom, 1819 1893
- Child, son of D. Richard, Aug. --- 2 (small stone).
- ► E.L Clancy (white stone).
- ► Steves, Mary, wife of John N., died Sept. 6, 1898, age 60
- J. Clement Campbell, July 12, 1922 -Apr. 22, 1923
- J. Alexander Campbell, May 15, 1911
 Mar. 9, 1929
- ▶ Dora wife of George Hawkes, died July 28, 1916, age 38
- ► Capt. James Gillespie, drowned.
- ► Rosannah, his wife, 1823 1898.
- William, drowned.

- ► Daniel, drowned.
- Lawlin Knockwood, died July 17, 1930, age 32 (new black stone).
- ► James MacDonald, Apr. 5, 1940, age 60 (white cross).
- ► Mary Hawkes, Feb. 10, 1938, age 74 (white cross).
- ► James McEachern, Feb. 15, 1937, age 67 (white cross).
- ► Ellen Mcdonald, Jan. 4, 1931, age 87 (white cross).
- ► Clement Campbell, Apr. 29, 1923, age 9 mos. (white cross).
- ► Alex J. Campbell, Mar. 12, 1929, age 17 (white cross). □

The Diary Of Sarah Frost.

Editor's note: This is an excerpt from Kingston and the Loyalists of the "Spring Fleet" of 1783 (first published by Barnes and Company in 1889, reprinted by Non-Entity Press, Woodstock, N.B., in 1980). The Introductory is by Rev. William O. Raymond (1853-1921).

Introductory.

The narrative of Walter Bates has supplied us with an accurate and reliable account of the departure from New York and subsequent arrival at St. John of the first fleet of A. D. 1783.

The following diary will be found to throw additional light upon the nature of the voyage with all its accompanying discomforts. It will also enable the reader in some measure to realize the trials experienced by the Loyalists in parting with near relatives and lifelong friends, and give some idea of their first impressions on landing upon our rugged shores.

Sarah (Scofield) Frost and her husband were natives of Stamford, Connecticut, and relatives of Walter Bates. After their settlement on the banks of the Kennebecasis, at what is now Lower Norton, they manifested much interest in the welfare of the church at Kingston until the erection of a church more conveniently situated. The name of William Frost occurs as a member of the second vestry elected at Kingston on Easter Monday, 1785.

During the closing years of the Revolution a systematic guerrilla warfare prevailed between the Loyalists on Long Island and the "rebels" of Connecticut. It is quite amusing to read the widely differing estimates entertained by the opposing parties regarding the merits of certain individuals and their actions. For example, DeLancey's corps of Loyalists was heartily commended by the commander-in-chief of the British

forces, who stated it "had behaved with credit, reputation, honour and courage." The "patriots" of Stamford, on the other band, strongly protested against allowing any "unprincipled wretches who belonged to the most infamous banditti, called DeLancey's corps," to return to their homes in Connecticut.

During the war William Frost made himself exceedingly obnoxious to many of the citizens of Stamford, by an exploit which must now be briefly described: Having been driven from home, on account of his sympathy with the cause of the mother country, Mr. Frost found an asylum at Lloyd's Neck, Long Island. Thence, on the night of July 21st, 1781, he proceeded at the head of an armed party, crossed the Sound in seven boats, and with his party lay stealthily secreted in the vicinity of Stamford until the following afternoon, when they surprised and captured Rev. Dr. Mather and his entire congregation. The doctor having, in the earlier stages of the quarrel between Great Britain and her colonies, been a pronounced advocate of rebellion. was marched off in company with forty-eight of his townsmen to the boats in waiting, whence they were carried as prisoners to Lloyd's Neck. Here they found not congenial friends, but many of their life-long neighbours, whom the war had transformed into active opponents.

From the British point of view, Captain Frost's expedition was no doubt a brilliant achievement, but the Stamford local historian records it as a "sacrilegious foray."

On a subsequent occasion
Captain Frost, with considerable
rashness, paid a secret visit to his
old home. His presence being
suspected he came very near falling
into the hands of foes from whom
he would have received little con-

sideration. He was, however, eventually smuggled on board a schooner, concealed beneath some hay, and returned in safety to the British lines

The parents of Mrs. Wm. Frost espoused the side of the Revolutionary Party, and her's was one of the many sad instances where families were divided by the event.

Sarah Frost's Diary

(Written on board the *Two Sisters* during her voyage to the Saint John River in the spring of 1783.)

May 25, 1783. - I left Lloyd's Neck with my family and went on board the *Two Sisters*, commanded by Capt. Brown, for a voyage to Nova Scotia with the rest of the Loyalist sufferers. This evening the captain drank tea with us. He appears to be a very clever gentleman. We expect to sail as soon as the wind shall favor. We have very fair accommodation in the cabin, although it contains six families, besides our own. There are two hundred and fifty passengers on board.

Monday, May 26. - Nothing happens worth mentioning. We lie at anchor in Oyster Bay the whole day, not having got all our passengers on board.

Tuesday, May 27. - At 8 o'clock we weighed anchor at Oyster Bay, with a fair wind, for New York. Half after eleven, we are brought to by the guard ship at City Island. Our captain was very angry that they should bring him to, but they did not detain us long. We went on with a fair breeze through Hell Gate; but as we got through, the wind and tide headed us, and we had like to have gone ashore, which put us all in a great surprise. They tried twice to go on, but at length were obliged to anchor at the mouth of Harlem Creek, where we lay that night.

The Diary Of Sarah Frost.

Wednesday, May 28. - We weighed anchor at Harlem Creek at a quarter after six in the morning, with a fair breeze, but the tide being low we struck a rock. We soon got off, but in a few minutes struck again. At half past seven we got off and went clear, and at ten we anchored at the lower end of the City of New York, the tide not serving to go round into the North River as we had intended. An hour later I went on shore in Capt. Judson's whale boat and went to Mrs. MacKee's, and from there Mrs. Raymond and I went to Mr. Partlow's, where we dined and spent the afternoon. We met Major Hubble there, who formerly commanded the Loyalists at Lloyd's Neck. At evening we returned on board ship, where I drank tea and spent the evening with my little agreeable family.

Thursday, May 29. - This afternoon my husband went on shore with my little son, nearly nine years old. I long to have them come on board again to hear what observations the child will make, for he has not been in town for some years now. Later - He has come on board again. He pleases me very much with his discourse about what be has seen.

Friday, May 30. - Went on shore and spent the day at Mrs. Partlow's. Mrs. Mussels, Mrs. Scofield and Miss Lucretia Bates came there towards evening and gave an account of my parents' welfare and my friends in the country. I am afraid I shall not hear from them again before I leave New York. I grow tired, so I think to quit for the night.

Saturday, May 31. - I rose early, having spent the night at Mr. Partelow's; waited some time for breakfast and then went out amongst the shops to trade. In the evening came on board ship again with my husband and children.

Monday, June 2nd. - We are still lying at anchor in the North

River, not having any orders for sailing, and I don't know when we shall sail but hope soon. Nothing happens worth mentioning.

Wednesday, June 4. - I staid on board all day. It being the King's birthday there was such a firing of cannons and noise amongst the ships it was enough to astound anyone. At night they fired skyrockets... (manuscript torn and part of the narrative missing).

Friday, June 6. - We are still lying at anchor waiting for other vessels of our fleet. My father will come on board in the morning if my husband can go and fetch him. I do so long to hear from my dear mother and my brothers and sisters. We have had a very bad storm this evening. Our ship tossed very much, and some of the people are quite sick, but I am in hopes the storm will soon abate. It grows late as I conclude for the night, hoping to see "Daddy" in the morning.

Saturday, June 7. - My husband went on shore and brought father on board to breakfast. Soon after breakfast he returned on shore, for he expected to go home in the same boat he came down in, but hearing there was a vessel coming from Stamford today, he concluded to stay and return in it, so he came on board again to dine.

Sunday, June 8. - We are still lying at anchor in the North River. We expected to sail tomorrow for Nova Scotia, but I believe we shall remain at Staten Island or Sandy Hook for some days, or until our fleet is all got together.

Monday, June 9. - Our women, with their children, all came on board today, and there is great confusion in the cabin. We bear with it pretty well through the day, but as it grows towards night, one child cries in one place and one in another, whilst we are getting them to bed. I think sometimes I shall be crazy. There are so many of them, if they were as still as common there would be a great noise amongst them. I

stay on deck tonight till nigh eleven o'clock, and now I think I will go down and retire for the night if I can find a place to sleep.

Tuesday June 10. - I got up early, not being able to sleep the whole night for the noise of the children. The wind blows very high. My little girl has been very sick all day, but grows better towards evening.

Wednesday, June 11. - We weighed anchor in the North River about six o'cock this morning, and sailed as far as Staten Island, where we came to anchor. I went on shore with Mr. Goreham and his wife, and Mr. Raymond and his wife, and my two children. We picked some gooseberries. We staid but a short time. In the afternoon I went ashore again with Mr. Frost and several others.

Thursday, June 12. - Nothing seems to be worth mentioning today. We are so thronged on board, I cannot set myself about any work. It is comfortable for nobody.

Friday, June 13. - It is now about half after three in the morning. I have got up, not being able to sleep for the heat, and am sitting in the entry-way of the cabin to write. It storms so I cannot go on deck. My husband and children are still sleeping. Through the day I am obliged to lie in my berth, being quite ill.

Saturday, June 14. - I am something better this morning. My husband brings me my breakfast, which I relish. We are still lying at Staten Island. We expected to sail this morning.

Sunday, June 15. - Our people seem cross and quarrelsome today, but I will not differ with any one, if I can help it. At half-past twelve our ship is getting under way - I suppose for Nova Scotia. I hope for a good passage. About five o'clock we come to anchor within six miles of the lighthouse at Sandy Hook. How long we shall lie here I don't know, but I hope not long. About

The Diary Of Sarah Frost.

six o'clock this evening we had a terrible thunder storm, and hail stones fell as big as ounce balls. About sunset there came another shower, and it hailed faster than before. Mr. Frost went out and gathered up a mugful of hail stones. Such an instance I never saw before on the 15th day of June.

Monday, June 16. - Off at last! We weighed anchor about half after five in the morning, with the wind north-nor'west, and it blows very fresh. We passed the lighthouse about half after seven. We have twelve ships belonging to our fleet besides our commodore's. Two hours later a signal was fired for the ships all to lie to for the Bridgewater, which seems to lag behind, I believe on account of some misfortune which happened to her yesterday. At 9 a.m. we have a signal fired to crowd sail. Again we are ordered to lie to. I don't know what it is for, as the Bridgewater has come up. It is now two o'clock, and we have again got under way. The mate tells me they have been waiting for a ship to come from New York, and she has overhauled us. We have now got all our fleet together: we have thirteen ships, two brigs, one frigate. The frigate is our commodore's. The wind dies away. It is now three o'clock, and the men are fishing for mackerel. Mr. Mills has caught the first one. I never saw a live one before. It is the handsomest fish I ever beheld.

Tuesday, June 17. - The wind began to blow very fresh last night, about eleven o'clock. About half after five we are sixty miles from the lighthouse at Sandy Hook, the wind southwest. They say that is a fair wind for us. At half-past nine we are out of sight of land.

Wednesday, June 18. - Feel very well this morning and go to work, but soon the wind blows fresh, and I have to go back to my berth. At noon we are an hundred and ten miles from Sandy Hook, with the wind very fair, at south-

west. At half after five we saw something floating on the water. Some thought it a wreck; others said it was a dead whale. One of our ships put about to see what it was. At sunset we are one hundred and fifty miles on our way.

Thursday, June 19. - We are still steering east by south, with a fine breeze. We sailed five miles an hour through the night, and today we sail seven mile an hour the chief part of the time. It is now about twelve o'clock. We have shifted our course, and are now steering north by east. At two o'clock, Captain Brown tells me we are two hundred and fifty miles from Sandy Hook, on our passage to Nova Scotia, with the wind west-nor'west. At six o'clock we saw a sail ahead. She crowded sail and put off from us. but our frigate knew how to speak to her, for at half-past seven she gave the stranger a shot, which caused her to shorten sail and lie to for the frigate to come up. Our captain looked out with his spyglass. He told me she was a rebel brig; he saw her thirteen stripes. She was steering to the westward. The wind blows so high this evening I am afraid to go to bed for fear of rolling out.

Friday, June 20. - At half after nine this morning our frigate fired to shift our course to north-north-east. We have still fine weather and a fair wind. Mr. Emslie, the mate, tells me we are at five in the afternoon, five hundred miles from Sandy Hook light. We now begin to see the fog come on, for that is natural to this place. At six our commodore fired for the ships ahead to lie to till those behind should come up with us. The fog comes on very thick this evening.

Saturday, June 21. - I rose at eight o'clock, and it was so foggy we could not see one ship belonging to our fleet. They rang their bells and fired guns all the morning to keep company with one another. About half after ten the fog went

off, so that we saw the chief part of our fleet around us. At noon the fog came on again, so that we lost sight of them, but we could hear their bells all around us. This evening the captain showed us the map of the whole way we have come and the way we have still to go. He told us we were two hundred and forty miles from Nova Scotia at this time. It is so foggy we have lost all our company and are entirely alone.

Sunday, June 22. - This morning the fog is still dense. No ships in sight, nor any bells to be heard. Towards noon we heard some guns fired from our fleet, but could not tell in what quarter. The fog is so thick we cannot see ten rods, and the wind so ahead we have not made ten miles since yesterday noon.

Monday, June 23. - It grows brighter towards noon, and the fog disappears rapidly. This afternoon we can see several of our fleet, and one of our ships came close alongside of us. Mr. Emslie says we are an hundred and forty miles from land now. The wind becomes more favorable, the fog seems to leave us and the sun looks very pleasant. Mr. Whitney and his wife, Mr. Frost and myself have been diverting ourselves with a few games of crib.

Tuesday, June 24. - The sun appears very pleasant this morning. Ten ships are in sight. The fog comes on, and they all disappear. We have been nearly becalmed for three days. A light breeze enables us to sail this evening two miles and a half an hour.

Wednesday, June 25. - Still foggy; the wind is fair, but we are obliged to lie to for the rest of the fleet. The Commodore fires once an hour. The frigate is near us, and judging by the bells, we are not far from, some of the other ships, but we can't see ten rods for the fog. We have measles very bad on board our ship.

Thursday, June 26. - This morning the sun appears very

pleasant. The fog is gone to our great satisfaction. Ten of our ships are in sight. We are now nigh the banks of Cape Sable. At nine o'clock we begin to see land, at which we all rejoice. We have been nine days out of sight of land. At half after six we have twelve ships in sight. Our captain told me just now we should be in the Bay of Fundy before morning. He says it is about one day's sail after we get into the bay to Saint John's River. Oh, how I long to see that place, though a strange land. I am tired of being on board ship, though we have as kind a captain as ever need

Friday, June 27. - I got up this morning very early to look out. I can see land on both sides of us. About ten o'clock we passed Annapolis; after that the wind all died away. Our people have got their lines out to catch codfish, and about half after five John Waterbury

caught the first one for our ship.

Saturday, June 28. - Got up in the morning and found ourselves nigh to land on each side. It was up the river St. John's. At half after nine our captain fired a gun for a pilot; an hour later a pilot came on board, and at a quarter after one our ship anchored off against Fort Howe in St. John's River. Our people went on shore and brought on board spruce and gooseberries. and grass and pea vines with the blossoms on them, all of which grow wild here. They say this is to be our city. Our land is five and twenty miles up the river. We are to have here only a building place of forty feet in the front and a hundred feet back. Mr. Frost has now gone on shore in his whale boat to see how the place looks, and he says he will soon come back and take me on shore. I long to set my feet once more on land. He soon came on

board again and brought a fine salmon.

Sunday, June 29. - This morning it looks very pleasant on the shore. I am just going ashore with my children to see how I like it. Later - It is now afternoon and I have been ashore. It is, I think, the roughest land I ever saw. It beats Short Rocks, indeed, I think, that is nothing in comparison; but this is to be the city, they say! We are to settle here, but are to have our land sixty miles farther up the river. We are all ordered to land tomorrow, and not a shelter to go under.

Copies of Kingston and the Loyalists of the "Spring Fleet" of 1783, published in 1980 by Non-Entity Press, are available from Roderick Cummings, 217 Aberdeen Street, Fredericton, N.B., E3B 1R6, for \$5.00 (which includes postage). Canadians add 15% (75¢) HST.

Attention all Peter Jonah Descendants

Recently a group of eight family researchers who are interested in the Jonah family have joined together to establish a Jonah Family Research Team. Using the important work of A.E. (Ted) Horton, *The Jonahs of Hillsborough*, *N.B. - Descendants of Pierre Jaunne* (Revised 1990), the Research Team's goal is to produce an updated, more fully documented, and more user-friendly history of the Jonah family.

Pierre Jaunne, now known as Peter Jonah, was one of the Foreign Protestants from Montbeliard who, with his wife and children, arrived in Halifax on board the *Speedwell* in 1752. The next year they, along with other settlers, moved to Lunenburg, where they remained until 1768 when Peter and his family moved to Hillsborough in Albert County. Since that time, Jonah's descendants have settled throughout Canada and the United States

If you are a Jonah descendant, or

know of any, the Research Team would like to hear from you. Please contact our Team Coordinator, Gerald Dawson,

by e-mail at <dawsong@nbnet.nb.ca> by phone at (506) 386-3398 or by mail: Gerald P.Dawson 126 Court Street Riverview, NB E1B 1L4 Canada

A fellow holding five twenty-dollar bills stopped a wealthy-looking lady as she was leaving the store.

"Excuse me, lady," he said, "but did you lose a hundred-dollar bill back there?"

The lady quickly checked her purse and replied, "Why yes, I did. But those are twenties."

"Well," the man replied, "I figured you might want to give me a reward."

Canadians Who Served in the Maine State Militias in the Civil War

Compiled by Bruce Towers, Prospect, Connecticut (1997)

Source: The "Annual Report of the Adjutant General of the State of Maine for the year ending December 31, 1863"

- ► Last Name, First Name, Regiment, Company, Middle Initial., Age, Rank, Residence, M/S, Mustered into Service. Date of Rank, Remarks.
- Hogan, James, 1st Maine Cavalry, Company "A", 27, Private, St. John, New Brunswick, S, October 10, 1862, Deserted July 6, 1863
- ► Snow, William, 1st Maine Cavalry, Company "E", R., 26, Private, Woodstock, New Brunswick, S, August 16, 1862
- Scott, Samuel, 1st Maine Cavalry, Company "E", 25, Private, Port William, New Brunswick, S, November 2, 1861, Deserted February 11, 1863
- Anderson, Orren H., Maine Light/Mounted Artillery, First Battery, 40, Artificer, St. Stephen, New Brunswick, M, December 18, 1861
- ► Bennett David, Maine Light/Mounted Artillery, First Battery, 36, Private, Richmond, Canada East (Quebec Province), S, December 18, 1861, Deserted
- ► Coil, James, Maine Light/
 Mounted Artillery, First Battery,
 22, Private, Fredericton, New
 Brunswick, S, December 18,
 1861, In confinement at Baton
 Rouge.
- Evans, William, Maine Light/ Mounted Artillery, First Battery, 28, Private, Quebec, Canada East (Quebec Province), S, December 18, 1861, Deserted September 25, 1863.
- McDonat, Duncan, Maine Light/ Mounted Artillery, First Battery, 28, Private, Pictou, Nova Scotia, S, December 18, 1861
- Page, Samuel, Maine Light/ Mounted Artillery, First Battery, 22, Private, Fredericton, New Brunswick, S, December 18,

1861.

- MacDonald, Duncan, Maine Light/Mounted Artillery, First Battery, 28, Private, Pictou, Nova Scotia, S, December 18, 1861, Died of disease October 19, 1863
- Hegarty, Timothy, Maine Light/ Mounted Artillery, Sixth Battery, 21, Private, Miramichi, New Brunswick, S, January 1, 1862, Promoted to Sergeant February 20, 1863
- Flewelling, William F., Maine Light /Mounted Artillery, Sixth Battery, 21, Private, Kingston, New Brunswick, S, January 1, 1862, Deserted July 9, 1863
- Hanselpecker, James H., Maine Light /Mounted Artillery, Sixth Battery, 25, Private, St. John, New Brunswick, M, April 14, 1862, Discharged for disability February 23, 1863.
- Manning, Robert W., Maine Light /Mounted Artillery, Seventh Battery, 22, Private, Windsor, Nova Scotia, S, December 30, 1863, Quota of Dresden, Maine; dropped from rolls as a deserter January 11, 1864.
- Willett, Joseph S., 2nd Maine Infantry, Company "E", 21, Private, Bic, C. E., S, May 28, 1861.
- ► Lightbody, Francis, 3rd Maine Infantry, Company "D", 35, Sergeant, Londonderry, Nova Scotia, M, June 4, 1861, Paroled prisoner at Annapolis, Maryland; detached to Division Provost Guard (Residence originally listed as Bath, Maine - B.P.T.).
- ► Campbell, Archibald, 3rd Maine Infantry, Company "D", 28, Private, Cape Breton, Nova Scotia, M, June 4, 1861, Promoted to Corporal (Residence originally listed as Bath, Maine -B.P.T.).
- Wentworth, Joseph W., 3rd
 Maine Infantry, Company "H",
 18, Private, Greenland, New
 Brunswick, S, July 28, 1862,

- Died August 3, 1863 from wounds.
- ► Fairweather, George, 4th Maine Infantry, Company "A", 21, Private, Woodstock, N.B., S, June 15, 1861.
- ► Robinson, Ezbelon, 4th Maine Infantry, Joined Company "B" since November 1, 1862, 27, Private, Canada, S, August 25, 1863, Conscripted (Canada, Maine[?] [A conscripted Canadian citizen??] - B.P.T.)
- Brady, Patrick 5th Maine Infantry, Company "A", , 30, Private, St. John, New Brunswick, S, October 12, 1862.
- Whaland, Clark, 5th Maine Infantry, Company "C", 18, Private, St. John, New Brunswick, S, August 29, 1862.
- Kerr, James, 5th Maine Infantry, Company "D", 27, Private, Compton, C.E., S, June 24, 1861, Discharged for disability, date unknown.
- Stevenson, Andrew, 5th Maine Infantry, Company "F", 28, Private, St. John, New Brunswick, S, June 24, 1861, Wounded at G. Hill; dropped from rolls.
- ► Paradis, Joseph C., 5th Maine Infantry, Company "F", 18, Private, Quebec, C.E., S, July 16, 1861, Clerk at Headquarters (Residence also listed as Portland, Maine. - B.P.T).
- Livingston, Robert, 5th Maine Infantry, Company "G", 19, Private, St. John, New Brunswick, S, March 4, 1862, Dropped from rolls, order 162.
- ▶ Brown, John, 6th Maine Infantry, Company "B", 28, Private, St. Stephen, New Brunswick, S, August 14, 1862, Taken prisoner May 5, 1863; exchanged.
- ► Green, Allen V., 6th Maine Infantry, Company "B", 25, Private, Blissville, New Brunswick, M, August 27, 1862.
- ► Kitching, Robinson, 6th Maine Infantry, Company "B", 18,

- Private, Fredericton, New Brunswick, S, August 27, 1862. (Mentioned under "Heroic Acts" as part of a party of six men who captured three Officers and one hundred and seventy- five men at Rappahannock Station. - B.P.T.)
- Burke, John, 6th Maine Infantry, Company "C", 24, Private, Woodstock, New Brunswick, S, July 15, 1861.
- ► Tower, William H., 6th Maine Infantry, Company "C", 20, Private, Sackville, New Brunswick, S, August 2, 1862.
- Condon, Michael, 6th Maine Infantry, Company "D", 24, Private, St. Stephen, New Brunswick, S, July 15, 1861.
- Hanson, Aaron, 6th Maine Infantry, Company "D", 20, Private, St. Stephen, New Brunswick, S, July 15, 1861, Missing in action since May 4, 1863.
- Mackey, Thomas, 6th Maine Infantry, Company "D", 23, Private, Halifax, Nova Scotia, S, July 15, 1861. On detached service in the 3rd New York Battery.
- McLally, John, 6th Maine Infantry, Company "D", 27, Private, St. John, New Brunswick, S, July 15, 1861, Wounded May 4, 1863; now in hospital.
- Smith, Elias, 6th Maine Infantry, Company "D", 35, Private, St. Stephen, New Brunswick, M, July 15, 1861. On detached service in the Ambulance Corps.
- ► Glass, John A., 6th Maine Infantry, Joined Company "D" since November 1, 1862, 23, Private, St. Stephen, New Brunswick, S, November 8, 1862. Wounded at Fredericksburg; died June 19, 1863.
- Bryan, John, 6th Maine Infantry, Company "K", 29, Private, Halifax, Nova Scotia, S, July 15, 1861. In hospital since August 15, 1862.
- Connell, John, 6th Maine Infantry, Company "K", 19, Private, Halifax, Nova Scotia, S, July 15, 1861.

- ► Dans, Frederick, 6th Maine Infantry Company "K", 27, Private, Moncton, New Brunswick, S, July 15, 1861. Wounded at Rappahannock Station, November 7, 1863.
- ► MacDonald, Peter, 6th Maine Infantry, Company "K", 23, Private, Pictou, Nova Scotia, S, July 15, 1861.
- Myer, Henri, 6th Maine Infantry, Company "K", 35, Private, Monkton [sic], New Brunswick, S, July 15, 1861.
- ► Haines, Roger B., 7th Maine Infantry, Company "A", 21, Musician, Fredericton, New Brunswick, S, August 21, 1861. Transferred to Company "K".
- ▶ Duprach, W.H., 7th Maine Infantry, Company "D", 22, Corporal, Halifax, Nova Scotia, S, August 22, 1861. On Color Guard (Appointment to the Regimental Color Guard was in recognition of a soldier's bravery. It was considered an honor to be appointed, though it was extremely hazardous duty. B.P.T.)
- Pembroke, Charles P., 7th
 Maine Infantry, Company "D",
 20, Private, Gageboro, Nova
 Scotia, S, December 20, 1861.
 Wounded at the battles of
 Antietam and Fredericksburg; on duty.
- ► Hanselpaker, James H., 7th
 Maine Infantry, Company "F" 25,
 Private St. John, New Brunswick,
 S, May 16, 1863. Transferred to
 Company "G".
- Sullivan, James, 7th Maine Infantry, Company "F", 21, Private, St. John, New Brunswick, S, April 6, 1863.
- ► Bailey, John, E, 7th Maine Infantry, Company "I", 35, Sergeant, Fredericton, New Brunswick, S, August 21, 1861.
- ► Clark, Robert, 7th Maine Infantry, Company "I", 35, Private, St. John, New Brunswick, S, February 7, 1862.
- Scully, Richard, 7th Maine Infantry, Company "K", 37, Corporal, Castleton, New

- Brunswick, S, August 21, 1861. Died July 4, 1863 of wounds received July 2, 1863.
- Sutherland, George, 7th Maine Infantry, Company "K", 22, Private, Pictou, Nova Scotia, S, August 21, 1861. Enlisted in the Regular U.S. Army January 27, 1863.
- Marston, Samuel W., 8th Maine Infantry, Joined Company "A" since November 1, 1862, 18, Private, Andover, Nova Scotia, S, September 4, 1863.
- ► Campbell, William, 8th Maine Infantry, Company "B", 23, Corporal, St. John, New Brunswick, S, September 7, 1861. Promoted to Sergeant.
- Bonnell, Thomas, 9th Maine Infantry, Company "A", 23, Private, Fredericton, New Brunswick, M, September 22, 1861.
- Geddis, William, 9th Maine Infantry, Company "G", 18, Private, Truro, Nova Scotia, S, September 22, 1861. Slightly wounded July 11, 1863.
- ► Hugh, Monroe, 9th Maine Infantry, Company "G", 22, Private, Nova Scotia, S, September 22, 1861. Promoted to Corporal; wounded July 18, 1863; in hospital. (Residence also listed as Houlton, Maine - B.P.T)
- ► Trudeau, Napoleon, 10th Maine Infantry, Field and Staff, Sergeant Major, Montreal, C.E., May 1, 1862.
- Robinson, James D., 10th Maine Infantry, Company "K", 23, Private, St. John, New Brunswick, M, October 4, 1861.
 Deserted October 4, 1861.
- Lee, Edward, 10th Maine Infantry, Company "A", 1st Battalion, 23, Private, Machadav, New Brunswick, S, October 16, 1861.
- McDougal, Archibald, 10th
 Maine Infantry, Company "A",
 1st, Battalion, 30, Private, Prince Edward Island, S, October 16,
 1861.
- ► Beardsley, John D., 10th Maine Infantry, Company "D", 1st

- Battalion, 25, Captain, Grand Falls, New Brunswick, S, October 4, 1861. July 5, 1862, Commanding Battalion.
- McManus, Hugh F., 10th Maine Infantry, Company "D", 1st Battalion, 21, Corporal, Grand Falls, New Brunswick, S, October 4, 1861. Discharged for wounds February 25, 1863.
- Blaine, Thomas R., 11th Maine Infantry, Company "D", 21, Private, Fredericton, New Brunswick, S, September 3, 1862 (?)
- McCarron, Andrew, 11th Maine Infantry, Company "I", 27, Private, Woodstock, New Brunswick, S, November 2, 1861. Discharged for disability November 9, 1862.
- McLean, Neil, 12th Maine Infantry, Company "H", 22, Private, Cape Breton, Nova Scotia, S, November 15, 1861. Discharged June 1, 1863.
- ► Hayward, George, 12th Maine Infantry, Company "K", 29, Private, Saint John, New Brunswick, S, December 4, 1861. Deserted October 3, 1862.
- Spiller, John, 12th Maine Infantry, Company "K", 28, Private, Quebec, S, November 20, 1861. Discharged January 20, 1863.
- Fitzpatrick, Thomas, 13th Maine Infantry, Company "H", 21, Private, St. John, New Brunswick, S, December 12, 1861.
- Nowland, James, 15th Maine Infantry, Field and Staff, Adjutant, St. John, New Brunswick, November 20, 1861. Resigned September 11, 1863.
- ► Cameron, Dougald, 15th Maine Infantry, Company "A", 31, Private, St. John, New Brunswick, S, December 6, 1861.
- Hay, William H., 15th Maine Infantry, Company "A", 30, Private, Norton, New Brunswick, S, December 6, 1861. Sick in New Orleans.
- Healey, Terrance, 15th Maine Infantry, Company "A", 21, Private, St. John, New

- Brunswick, S, December 6, 1861.
- ► McGilvery, Angus, 15th Maine Infantry, Company "A", 26, Private, St. John, New Brunswick, S, December 6, 1861.
- ► Ryan, Thomas, 15th Maine Infantry, Company "A", 32, Private, St. John, New Brunswick, December 6, 1861. Deserted March 1, 1863.
- Johnston/Johnson, James, 15th Maine Infantry, Company "C", 31, Sergeant, Richmond, New Brunswick, S, December 9, 1861, September 5, 1862.
- Shaw, Charles H., 15th Maine Infantry, Company "C", 19, Corporal, Woodstock, New Brunswick, S, December 9, 1861, October 14, 1862.
- Bell, James, 15th Maine Infantry, Company "C", 45, Private, St. John, New Brunswick, M, December 9, 1861.Sick in quarters.
- Chase, George, 15th Maine Infantry, Company "C", 23, Private, Naswalk, New Brunswick, S, December 9, 1861. Discharged December 18, 1862.
- ► Fudge, William, 15th Maine Infantry, Company "C", 20, Private, St. John, New Brunswick, S, December 9, 1861. Discharged November 13, 1862.
- Fish, Cornelius, 15th Maine Infantry, Company "E", 25, Private, St. John, New Brunswick, S, December 14, 1861.
- Furlong, James, 15th Maine Infantry, Company "E", 30, Private, Allandale, New Brunswick, S, December 14, 1861.
- ► Gallagher, Patrick, 15th Maine Infantry, Company "E", 35, Private, Richmond, New Brunswick, S, January 3, 1862. Sick.
- Lavois, John, 15th Maine Infantry, Company "E", 22, Private, Grand Falls, New Brunswick, S, December 14, 1861. Discharged to enlist in U.S. battery.
- ▶ McGinnis, James, 15th Maine

- Infantry, Company "E", 28, Private, Charlottetown, Prince Edward Island, S, December 14, 1861.
- Myshrall, Lewis, 15th Maine Infantry, Company "E", 23, Private, Fredericton, New Brunswick, S, December 14, 1861.
- ▶ Noble, John, 15th Maine Infantry, Company "E", 39, Private, Mirimichi, New Brunswick, S, December 14, 1861.
- Witham, James P., 15th Maine Infantry, Company "E", 18, Private, Fredericton, New Brunswick, S, December 14, 1861.
- Darlington, John, 15th Maine Infantry, Company "F", 34, Sergeant, Fredericton, New Brunswick, M, December 17, 1861. Reduced to ranks.
- Crowley, William, 15th Maine Infantry, Company "F", 20, Private, Fredericton, New Brunswick, S, December 17, 1861. Enlisted in U.S. battery.
- Deering, John, 15th Maine Infantry, Company "F", 22, Private, St. John, New Brunswick, S, December 17, 1861. Enlisted in U.S. battery L.
- ▶ Mitchell, William, 15th Maine Infantry, Company "F", 21, Corporal, Prince Edward Island, S, December 12, 1861. Sick in New Orleans (Residence also listed as Houlton, Maine. -B.P.T.)
- ► Higney, Michiel, 15th Maine Infantry, Company "F", 23, Private, St. John, New Brunswick, S, December 17, 1861. Sick in New Orleans.
- Fenerty, John A., 15th Maine Infantry, Company "K", 27, Corporal, St. John, New Brunswick, S, December 16, 1861. Promoted to Sergeant and First Sergeant.
- Byers, William, 15th Maine Infantry, Company "K", 20, Private, St. John, New Brunswick, S, December 16, 1861. Enlisted in the Second U.S.

- Artillery.
- Cunningham, James F., 15th Maine Infantry, Company "K", 21, Private, St. John, New Brunswick, S, December 16, 1861. Discharged by special order #223.
- Hasnipp, Henry, 15th Maine Infantry, Company "K", 21, Private, Halifax, Nova Scotia, S, December 21, 1861.
- King, Thomas G., 15th Maine Infantry, Company "K", 28, Private, St. John, New Brunswick, S, December 21, 1861. Died at Camp Parapet.
- Manix, Michael, 15th Maine Infantry, Company "K", 32, Private, St. Stephen, New Brunswick, M, December 21, 1862. Sick at Augusta; dropped from rolls.
- ► McFadden, James, 15th Maine Infantry, Company "K", 26, Private, Montreal, C.E., S, December 21, 1862. Enlisted in the Second U.S. Artillery.
- ► McGinn, Patrick, 15th Maine Infantry, Company "K", 38, Private, St. John, New Brunswick, S, December 21, 1862.
- Watson, James, 15th Maine Infantry, Company "K", 18, Private, Halifax, Nova Scotia, S, December 30, 1861. Died at New Orleans September 23, 1863.
- Wilby, James, 15th Maine Infantry, Company "K", 19, Private, St. John, New Brunswick, S, December 16, 1861. Deserted March 5, 1862.
- Downey, John, 16th Maine Infantry, Company "D", 19, Private, Windsor, Nova Scotia, S, August 14, 1862. Killed at Gettysburg, July 1, 1863.
- McDonald, Charles R., 17th
 Maine Infantry, Company "A",
 18, Private, Comstock, C.E., S,
 August 18, 1862
- Henderson, Irad M., 19th Maine Infantry, Company "B", 21, Private, Nova Scotia, S, August 25, 1862. Discharged for disability March 12, 1863.
- ► Lester, Alexander E., 20th Maine

- Infantry, Joined Company "I" since November 1, 1862, 18, Private, Saint John, New Brunswick, S, December 21, 1861. Transferred from 2nd Maine Volunteer Infantry regiment; Killed July 2, 1863 (This would indicate that Alexander was killed during the 20th Maine's famous defense of "Little Round Top" at Gettysburg B.P.T.)
- McDonald, Rolland, 21st Maine Infantry, Company "H", 19, Private, Prince Edward Island, S, October 11, 1862.
- ► Lemont, Angus, 22nd Maine Infantry, Company "E", 25, Private, Pictou, Nova Scotia, S, October 10, 1862. Died February 22, 1863.
- Smith, Theodore H., 24th Maine Infantry, Company "C", 23, Private, Nova Scotia, S, October 13, 1862.
- Barnard, John, 26th Maine Infantry, Company "H", 19, Private, Charlottetown, Prince Edward Island, S, October 11, 1862.
- ▶ McDonald, Donald, 28th Maine Infantry, Company "I", 22, Private, Winslow, C.E., S, October 14, 1862. Taken prisoner June 20, 1863; paroled; left sick at Fort Schuyler on August 14, 1863.
- Johnson, James, 29th Maine Infantry, Company "F", 23, Private, Fredericton, New Brunswick, S, November 13, 1863. Deserted December 26, 1863.
- Turner, David B., 29th Maine Infantry, Company "F", 30, Private, Newport, C.E., M, December 3, 1863. Quota of Kittery, Maine.
- ► Fortier, George W., 30th Maine Infantry, Company "C", 21, Corporal, St. Andrews, New Brunswick, S, December 19, 1863. Quota of Raymond, Maine; Absent without leave since January 20, 1864.
- ▶ Popham, John, 30th Maine

- Infantry, Company "D", 42, Private, St. Andrews, New Brunswick, M, December 29, 1863. Quota of Hampden, Maine.
- Chamberlain, George H., 30th
 Maine Infantry, Company "G",
 28, Private, St. John, New
 Brunswick, S, December 28,
 1863. Quota of Eliot, Maine.
- McConlough, Frank, 30th Maine Infantry, Company "G", 19, Private, St. John, New Brunswick, S, December 28, 1863. Quota of Raymond, Maine.
- Brown, John A., 2nd Maine Cavalry, Company "A", 25, Private, Woodstock, New Brunswick, S, December 22, 1863. Quota of Dennysville, Maine.
- ► Lilly, Aaron, 2nd Maine Cavalry, Company "A", 24, Private, Richmond, New Brunswick, M, November 30, 1863. Quota of China, Maine.
- Dalton, John, 2nd Maine Cavalry, Company "C", 25, Private, St. John, New Brunswick, S, December 3, 1863. Quota of Vassalboro, Maine.
- ► Duchesne, Joseph N., 2nd Maine Cavalry, Company "C", 19, Private, Ottawa, C.E., S, December 21, 1863. Quota of South Berwick, Maine.
- Hamlin, Michael J., 2md Maine Cavalry, Company "C", 21, Private, St. John, New Brunswick, S, December 3, 1863. Quota of Vassalboro, Maine.
- ► McGuire, James, 2nd Maine Cavalry, Company "C", 22, Private, St. John, New Brunswick, S, December 3, 1863. Quota of Vassalboro, Maine.
- Moore, Charles A., 2nd Maine Cavalry, Company "E", 21, Private, Richmond, New Brunswick, S, December 10, 1863. Quota of Rockland, Maine; deserted December 18, 1863.
- ► Powers, Thomas, 2nd Maine Cavalry, Company "E", Private, Halifax, Nova Scotia, S, December 21, 1863. Quota of Rockland, Maine. □

Some Ancestors of New Brunswick Pioneers – Green

by George H. Hayward

Family historians sometimes find it difficult to trace their line(s) back to the Planter settlements of the 1760s and the Loyalist immigration of 1783 in New Brunswick. But they often find it even more difficult to go beyond that era, back to the great migration from England and the Continent to North America in the early 1600s. I certainly cannot provide information for everyone who is trying to trace their ancestry back into New England, but I have accumulated, over the years, some genealogical information on the ancestors of a few New Brunswick families that may be useful to someone, somewhere, if they happen to have a line that connects to it. I will publish bits and pieces from time to time. In this issue I will include some notes on the Green family.

1. Thomas¹ Greene was born about 1600, in England. He died December 19, 1667, in Malden, Mass.⁽¹⁾

He married first, in England, Elizabeth _____, who was mother of all his children. She died August 22, 1658, in Massachusetts.⁽¹⁾

He married second, Frances Cook, September 5, 1659. She was born in 1608. At the time she married Thomas she was widow of Richard Cook, who died October 14, 1658. When she married Richard Cook she was widow of Isaac Wheeler.⁽¹⁾

Thomas was the immigrant ancestor of his family in North America. His year and place of birth is derived from a deposition that he made August 16, 1662. It seems likely that he came to New England at the same time or a little earlier than his son Thomas. He settled at Lynn or Ipswich, Mass.. He was living at Lady Moody's farm at Lynn about 1646. He removed to Malden about 1650 and was living there October 28, 1651, when his wife Elizabeth and daughter

Elizabeth signed a petition to the General Court. He had a farm of sixty-three acres in the northern part of Malden. He was one of the leading citizens serving repeatedly on the grand jury, and in 1658 as selectman of Malden.

His second wife, Frances, had children by her first two husbands, but none by Thomas Green.

Thomas' Will, dated November 12, 1667, was proved Jan. 15, 1668, bequeathing to five sons, five daughters, and his wife. The homestead was situated in that part of Malden now included in Melrose and Wakefield, Mass.⁽¹⁾

Children of Thomas and Elizabeth Green

- i Elizabeth², b. c1628, in England⁽¹⁾
- 2 ii Thomas, b. c1630, m. Rebecca Hills⁽¹⁾
 - iii John, b. c1632, in England, m. 18 Dec 1660 Sarah Wheeler⁽¹⁾
 - iv Mary, b. c1633, in England, m. before 1656 Capt. John Waite⁽¹⁾
 - v William, b. 1635, d 30 Dec 1705, m. 1st Elizabeth Wheeler; 2nd Isabel Blood⁽¹⁾
 - vi Henry, b. 1638, m. 11 Jan 1671/72 Esther Hasse⁽¹⁾
 - vii Samuel, b. Mar 1645, m. 1st in 1666 Mary Cook; 2nd Susannah
 - viii Hannah, b. c1647, d. 20 May 1721, m. 5 Nov 1666 Joseph Richardson⁽¹⁾
 - ix Martha, b. c1650(1)
 - x Dorcas, b. 1 May 1653, Malden, Mass., m. 11 Jan 1671/72 James Barrett⁽¹⁾

References

- Samuel Greene, Descendants of Thomas Greene of Malden, Mass. (Rutland, Vermont: The Tuttle Publishing Co., 1858).
- 2. Thomas² Greene, (*Thomas*¹⁾ was born about 1630, in England, son of probably Thomas & Elizabeth

 (____) Green. He died February 13, 1671/72, at Malden, Mass.⁽¹⁾

He married **Rebecca Hills** about 1653. She was baptized April 20,

1634, at Malden, daughter of Joseph and Rose (Clarke) Hills. She died June 16, 1674, at Malden.⁽¹⁾

Thomas Green, probably son of Thomas¹ Green, came to Mass. at the age of fifteen in the ship *Planter* which sailed from England Apr. 2, 1635. The same name and age appears in the passenger list of the ship "Hopewell" which sailed the next day but are believed to represent the same Thomas Green. Preceding the list of passengers in the "Planter" is a certificate which states that Thomas Green came from St. Albans, Hertfordshire. He settled at Lynn or Ipswich, Mass., and later in Malden, Mass.(1)

Thomas was a farmer in Malden, and was admitted freeman May 31, 1670. He died February 13, 1671/72, having made his Will on the day of his death. The Will was proved April 2, 1672 and gave to Rebecca one third part of his estate; the remainder to be equally divided among his children Rebecca, Hannah, Thomas and Samuel, who were then all under age.(1)

Children of Thomas and Rebecca (Hills) Green

- i Rebecca³, b. 1654, m. 1674, Thomas Newell (1)
- ii Thomas, b. Feb 1655/56, d. 15 Apr 1674⁽¹⁾
- iii Hannah, b. 16 Oct 1658, d. 25 Mar 1659⁽¹⁾
- iv Hannah, b. Feb 1659/60, m. 26 Aug 1677 John Vinton⁽¹⁾
- 3 v Samuel, b. 5 Oct 1670, m. Elizabeth Upham⁽¹⁾

References

- Samuel Greene, Descendants of Thomas Greene of Malden, Mass. (Rutland, Vermont: The Tuttle Publishing Co., 1858).
- 3. Capt. Samuel³ Green (*Thomas*², *Thomas*¹) was born October 5, 1670, at Malden, Mass., son of Thomas and Rebecca (Hills) Green. He died January 2, 1735/36, at Greenville (Leicester), Mass.⁽¹⁾

He married Elizabeth Upham

about 1692. She was born in 1668, in Massachusetts, daughter of Phinehas and Ruth (Wood) Upham. Phinehas was b. in 1658, d. 1720, s/o Lieut. Phinehas Upham who was severely wounded in the storming of the Narraganset fort, Dec. 19, 1675, of which wounds he died in Oct. 1676. Lieut. Phinehas was a son of John Upham who was born in England in 1597 and came to Weymouth, Mass., about 1635 and removed to Malden, Mass., a few years afterward. She died in Leicester, Mass., probably in 1761.

Proof that he married Elizabeth Upham is contained in a deed to him from Joseph Lynde of Malden, dated 14 Jan 1702/03, identifying him as "Samuel Green which married Elizabeth Upham."

Samuel was mentioned in the will of his grandfather, Joseph Hills, of Newbury, Mass., formerly of Malden, dated 14 Sep 1687 (Suffolk Co. Probate, 10:241), as was his sister Hannah Vinton.

Samuel and Elizabeth lived in Malden until about 1717, when they removed to Leicester, Mass., where he was one of the original founders. That township was granted by the General Court 10 Feb 1713/14, and Samuel was one of the committee (with Col. William Dudley of Roxbury and others) appointed by the proprietors to settle it. He owned three lots of forty acres each. and two of thirty acres each, in Leicester. That part of the town occupied by him and his relatives. who soon afterwards moved from Malden, was later called Greenville. in honour of him. It is a village in the south part of Leicester.

His will, dated at Malden 18 Apr 1717, just before he removed to Leicester, was proved 5 Feb 1735/36, and was recorded in the Worcester Probate. It mentions his wife Elizabeth, and son Thomas (who has the real estate, except that one-half of his real and personal property was for his mother's use

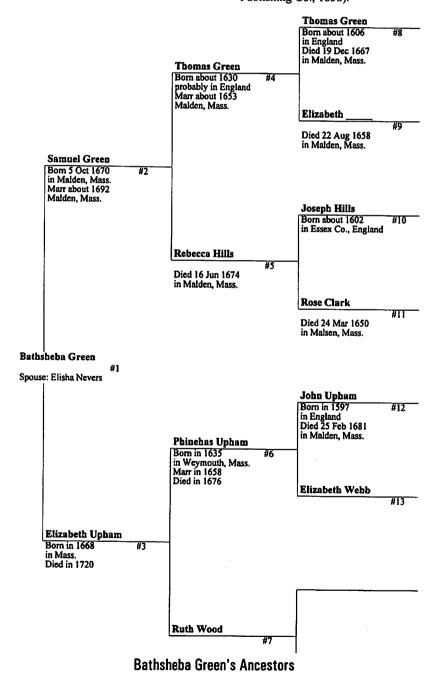
during her lifetime), and six daughters, named below.

Children of Samuel & Elizabeth (Upham) Green

- i Elizabeth, b. 4 Apr 1693, m. Thomas Richardson in Malden, Mass.⁽¹⁾
- ii Rebekah, b. 4 Apr 1695, m. Samuel Baldwin⁽¹⁾
- iii Ruth, m. Joshua Nichols(1)
- iv Thomas, b. in 1699, m. Martha Lynde in Malden 13 Jan 1725/26.
- V Lydia, m. 1st, her cousin, Abiathar

Vinton, in Malden, 30 Apr 1723. They lived in Braintree, Mass., for a year or two after their marriage, then moved to Leicester, where Abiathar died in 1740. Lydia m. 2nd, 15 Jan 1746, Samuel Stower of Leicester, a native of Malden.

- 4 vi Bathsheba, m. Elisha Nevers.
 - vii Abigail, m. Henry King.
- viii Anna, m. Ebenezer Lamb. References
- Samuel Greene, Descendants of Thomas Greene of Malden, Mass. (Rutland, Vermont: The Tuttle Publishing Co., 1858).



Wendell H. Holmes

4. Bathsheba Green (Samuel3. Thomas², Thomas¹) was born in Massachusetts, probably in Malden, date unknown but probably between 1705 and 1710 for her first child was born in 1726, daughter of Capt. Samuel and Elizabeth (Upham) Green. Her death date and burial place is unknown to me. She married Elisha Nevers,(1) probably about 1725 in Leicester, Mass., where her parents were living at the time. He was born about 1702, in Woburn, Mass.(1) He is said to have been a son of Richard Nevers of Woburn, Mass., a Huguenot, said to have been a native of the town of Nevers,

In 1745, Governor William Shirley, with a British naval force, captured Fortress Louisbourg on Cape Breton Island in Nova Scotia. Elisha served in that expedition. In 1749 he was an inn holder in Boston. and about 1765 he came to the Maugerville Township on the St. John River in Sunbury County, N.B., with his wife and three sons, Phinehas, Samuel and Jabez. His sons remained, but he is believed to have returned to Massachusetts. (2)

Children of Elisha & Bathsheba (Green) Nevers

- i Phinehas⁵, b. 19 Jun 1726,⁽¹⁾ d. in Oct 1785, m. Mercy Green.
- ii Nathan, b. 17 Dec 1728.(1)
- iii Martha, b. 28 May 1731.(1)
- iv Samuel, b. 27 Feb 1736,⁽¹⁾ d. 5 Aug 1808, m. Anna Burrell.
- v Jabez, b. 14 Jun 1738,⁽¹⁾ m. Hannah Thompson.

References

(1) Public Archives of Nova Scotia, CS-68, LS-26, V-836, Systematic History Fund, Vital Records of Leicester, Mass., To End of Year 1849, published by Franklin P. Rice, Trustee of the Fund, 1903.

(2) Esther Clark Wright, *Planters & Pioneers, Nova Scotia, 1749-1775* (Hansport, N.S.: Lancelot Press, 1978). □

Note: There is a variance between Elizabeth Upham's ancestry as published in The Bi-Centennial Book of Malden and as published in Samuel Green's Descendants of Thomas Green(e) of Malden, Mass. In the former, Elizabeth is recorded as a daughter if Phinehas Upham, b. 1650, and Mary Mellins, who were married in 1682. But that seems unlikely for Elizabeth and Samuel Green were married in 1692, about ten years after Phinehas Upham and Mary Mellins were married. It seems more likely that Elizabeth was a daughter of Phinehas Upham and Ruth Wood who were married in 1658, which would make Elizabeth a sister of rather than a daughter of Phinehas Upham who married Mary Mellins. This needs to be verified.

Wendell H. Holmes

First Carleton County Soldier Killed in World War One George H. Hayward

Wendell H. Holmes was born at Bristol,² Carleton Co., N.B., in 1887, but grew up in Simonds, where both his father and mother were born and where they lived the greater part of their lives.

His father, Charles Hubert Holmes (known as Hubert), was born 15 Apr 1851, at Simonds. He was a shoemaker, and at one time operated a shoe shop in Perth, Victoria Co., N.B. He married, in 1877, Annie Marie, daughter of Hiram and Charlotte (Shaw) Raymond of Simonds. Annie was born in Simonds about 1857. She was a sister of the well-known George B. Raymond, farmer and lumberman (1863-1943), who was a life-long resident of Simonds. Wendell's paternal grandparents were William Henry Holmes, born about 1812, and his wife Nora McGuire, 1826-1908, who were married 8 Jul 1841 in Saint John,

Just before World War 1, Wendell went west, and when the war broke out he joined the Princess Patricia's Canadian Light Infantry, and went overseas. The Regiment, composed largely of British-born former regular soldiers, went to Flanders in December, 1914, in advance of the 1st Canadian Division, as part of the British 27th Division. When the Germans launched a major attack into the Ypres Salient, over Frezenberg Ridge, on 8 May 1915, the Princess Patricia's Canadian Light Infantry held the south shoulder of the breach. Despite incurring 392 casualties out of an initial strength of 546, the battalion held on and prevented the Germans from rolling up the British line south towards Armentires, France. Wendell was killed that day, the 8th day of May, 1915, the first of 1443 Carleton Co. natives to die in that war.

He was predeceased by his father in 1911, and survived by his widowed mother, who was living in Worcester, Mass., with her daughter, Miss Florence Holmes, and by another sister, Miss Daisy

Holmes, a former Carleton County school teacher who was living in Ann Arbor, Michigan.² His father was buried in the Advent Christian Cemetery in Simonds. His headstone is inscribed: "C. Hubert Holmes, 15 Aug 1851 - 30 Sep 1911; Wendell H., lost his life on the battlefield near Ypres, Belgium, 8 May 1915, aged 27 yrs." His mother's name is not inscribed on the headstone.

Sources

- 1 The Canadian Encyclopedia, Second Edition (Hurtig Publishers, Edmonton, Alberta, 1988).
- 2 The Observer (Hartland, N.B.), 27 May 1915, p. 3, col. 3.
- 3 A Short History of Carleton County, New Brunswick, by T.C.L. Ketchum (Sentinel Publishing Co., Ltd., Woodstock, N.B.).

Compiled by: George H. Hayward, C.G.(C). 29 Leeds Drive, Fredericton, N.B., E3B 4S7, for the Carleton County Historical Society 14 Jul 1991

New Brunswick Strays

Shirley E. Lancaster, O.G.S. Strays Co-ordinator

- AALUND, Kylie Jean, b. 1989, Saint John, NB, d. 16 Jul 1997, Kensington, PEI, buried Cedar Hill Extension Cem., Saint John, auto accident (Times-Globe, Saint John, 18 Jul 1997)
- AALUND, Patrick Richard, b. 1992, Saint John, NB, d. 16 Jul 1997.
 Kensington, PEI, buried Cedar Hill Extension Cem., Saint John, auto accident, Times-Globe, Saint John, 18 Jul 1997)
- ADAMSON, Robert Samuel, husb/o Joyce (Parker), b. Gagetown, NB, d.
 7 Jun 1997, Dunedin, Florida, buried Curlew Hill Cem. (Telegraph Journal, Saint John, 19 Jul 1997)
- AHERN, Louis James, b. 28 Dec 1917, Fredericton, NB, d. 25 Jun 1997, Port Hawkesbury, NS (Times-Globe, Saint John, 30 Jun 1997)
- ALLEN, Douglas J., husb/o Trudy (Trome), b. 1924, Moncton, NB, d. 14 Jul 1997, Dartmouth, NS, buried Dartmouth Memorial Grounds (Times-Globe, Saint John, 15 Jul 1997)
- ALLEN, Frederick, husb/o Donna (Hay), b. 1928, Moncton, NB, d. 14 Aug 1997, Saint John, NB (Telegraph Journal, Saint John, 16 Aug 1997)
- BANKS, Shirley (Munford), w/o Beverley Banks, b. 29 Apr 1930, Saint John, NB, d. 24 Aug 1997, Halifax, NS, buried Port Clyde Cem., Port Clyde, NS (Times-Globe, Saint John, 29 Aug 1997)
- BARLOW, Joan E. (Rowse), husb/o William Barlow, b. 1918, Saint John, NB, d. 3 Mar 1997, Camarillo, California, USA, buried Fernhill Cem., Saint John, NB (Times-Globe, Saint John, 23 Jul 1997)
- BEAMISH, John Richard, b. Saint John, N.B., 1917, d. 12 Jan 1998, Toronto, Ont., husb/o Catherine Margaret (O'Boyle), buried Holy Cross Cemetery, Thornhill, Ont. (Toronto Star, 13 Jan 1998, p. C6)
- BOONE, D. Derryl, husb/o Ilae (Wood), b. 1920, Newburg, NB, d. 3 Aug 1997, Saint John, NB, buried Lindsay Cem. (Times-Globe, Saint John, 5 Aug 1997)
- BOUCHER, Violet, b. Fredericton, NB, d. 24 Aug 1997, Campbellton, NB (Times-Globe, Saint John, 26 Aug 1997)
- · BROOKS, Allan Murray, b. Athul-

- ville, N.B., 1918, d. 8 Nov 1997, Fredericton, N.B., husb/o Muriel May (Kearney), buried Sunny Bank Cemetery, Fredericton, NB (Times-Globe, Saint John, N.B., 10 Nov 1997)
- BUTLAND, Reginald Garnett, husb/o Colleen (Moore), b. West River, Albert Co., NB, d. 27 Jul 1997, Saint John, NB, buried Ocean View Memorial Gardens. (Times-Globe, Saint John, 30 Jul 1997)
- BYERS, Ralph John, b. McAdam, York Co., NB, d. 9 Aug 1981,
 Tappen, BC (The Peace River Block News, Dawson Creek, BC, 24 Sep 1981, p. A3)
- COLE, Martha Josephine (Branscombe), b. The Range, Queens Co., N.B., d. 15 Dec 1997, Thunder Bay, Ont., w/o Harry Edwin Cole (Times-Globe, Saint John, N.B., 17 Dec 1997)
- COSMAN, Kenneth Ronald, b. Saint John, N.B., d. 21 Dec 1997, Port Credit, Ont., husb/o Sarah (Thompson), (Times-Globe, Saint John, N.B., 23 Dec 1997)
- COX, Leona Theresa (Simpson), b. Saint John, N.B., 29 Apr 1928, d. 4
 Oct 1997, Kenmore, N.Y., w/o Allen Cox, Cremation, Ashes Elm Lawn Cemetery (Times Globe, Saint John, N.B., 6 Oct 1997)
- CALVIN, William Charles, husb/o Cynthia (Goreham), b. Fredericton, NB, d. 17 Aug 1997, Grand Bay, NB, buried Cedar Hill Cem., Saint John, NB (Times-Globe, Saint John, 20 Aug 1997)
- CAMPBELL, Archibald Charles, husb/o Hetty (Hennessey), b.
 Chatham, NB, d. 19 Apr 1997,
 Falconbridge, Ont., cremated, ashes to Fernhill Cem., Saint John (Times-Globe, Saint John, 15 Jul 1997)
- COLWELL, Jean, w/o Lewis
 Colwell, b. Hillsdale, NB, d. 9 Aug
 1997, Mississauga, Ont., buried Glen
 Oaks Memorial Gardens, Oakville,
 Ont. (Toronto Star, 11 Aug 1997, p.
 B11.
- CROCKETT, W. Gordon, b. Saint John, NB, d. 13 Jun 1997, Mira Loma, California, USA (Telegraph Journal, Saint John, 21 Jun 1997)
- DALY, Florence K., b. Moncton, N.B., d. 2 Dec 1997, Saint John, N.B., buried Shediac Road Cemetery, Moncton, N.B. (Times-Globe,

- Saint John, N.B., 3 Dec 1997)
- DAYE, Irene (Rice), w/o Wm. Reg. McLeod Daye, b. Rosevale, Albert Co., NB, d. 7 May 1997, Halifax, NS, buried Fernhill Cem. Saint John. (Times Globe, Saint John, 9 May 1997).
- DONOVAN, Andrew Cyril, husb/o Darla (Barton), b. 1966, Woodstock, NB, d. 9 Jul 1997, Etobicoke, Ont., buried Etobicoke (Times-Globe, Saint John. 16 Jul 1997)
- DONOVAN, Thomas J., husb/o Deborah, b. Saint John, NB, d. 12 Jun 1997, Kamloops, BC (Times-Globe, Saint John, 17 Jun 1997)
- DREW, Dorothy Margaret, b. Saint John, NB, d. 6 Nov 1996, Victoria, BC, buried Fernhill Cem., Saint John, NB (Times-Globe, Saint John, 14 Jun 1997)
- FILLMORE, Evelyn Elizabeth (Foran), w/o Willard Elroy Fillmore, b. Lyttleton, N.B., d. 7 Dec 1997, Saint John, N.B., buried Cedar Hill Extension (Times Globe, Saint John, N.B.)
- FITZGERALD, David Clyde, husb /o Margaret A. (Dow), b. Moncton, NB, d. 9 Aug 1997, Fredericton, NB, buried Forest Hill Cem., Fredericton. Times-Globe, Saint John, 12 Aug 1997)
- FOGAN, Ralph William, husb/o Hazel (Bernetta), b. St. Stephen, NB, d. 8 Aug 1996, Fairfax, Virginia, USA, memorial service 30 May 1997 (Times-Globe, Saint John, 29 May 1997)
- FOLSOM, Laurel Alfred, husb/o Eleanor (Jalbert), b. 1930, Long Settlement, NB, d. 18 Aug 1997, Mars Hill, Maine, buried Tracey Mills U. Baptist Cem. (Times-Globe, Saint John, 20 Aug 1997)
- FORTUNE, Doris M. (Stevens), w/o Frank Fortune, b. Saint John, d. 27 Jun 1997, Dearborn, Mich., cremated (Times-Globe, Saint John, 2 Jul 1997)
- FOSTER, Eleanor Florence (Pilmer), b, Cumberland Bay, Queens Co., N.B., d. 30 Nov 1997, Saint John, N.B., buried Ocean View Memorial Gardens (Times Globe, Saint John, N.B., 1 Dec 1997)
- FOURNIER, Jean L., b. Edmundston, N.B., 30 May 1936, d. 31 Oct 1997, Moncton, N.B., husb/o Gisele (Bouchard), buried Our Lady of

New Brunswick Strays

- Calvary R.C. Cemetery, Dieppe, N.B. (Times-Globe, Saint John, N.B., 3 Nov 1997)
- FRASER, Marjorie (McKinley), b. 14 Feb 1925, Woodstock, NB, d, 31 Jul 1997, Moncton, NB, buried Elmwood Cem., Moncton (Telegraph Journal, Saint John, 4 Aug 1997)
- GALLANT, Mary Viola (Elward),
 b. 1931, Richibucto, NB, d. 23 Aug
 1997, Apohaqui, NB, cremated
 (Times-Globe, Saint John, 25 Aug
 1997)
- GALLOWAY, John C., b. 15 Aug 1918, Chatham, NB, d. 18 Jul 1997, Dawson Creek, BC (The Peace River Block News, Dawson Creek, BC, 28 Jul 1997, p. 3)
- GLAYSHER, Frances A. (Hanson),
 b. 1907, NB, d. 31 Jul 1997, Bloomfield Hills, Mich., USA (Telegraph Journal, Saint John, 4 Aug 1997)
- GOGUEN, Agnes (Thibodeau), w/o Joseph Goguen, b. 10 May 1927, Saint Anselme, NB, d. 12 Jul 1997, Toronto, Ont. (Totonto Star, 15 Jul 1997)
- GRASS, Kenneth Charles, husb/o Mary (Urquhart), b. Moncton, NB, d. 28 Aug 1997, Saint John, NB, cremated, ashes to Fernhill Cem., Saint John (Times-Globe, Saint John, 29 Aug 1997)
- GRAY, Alberta M. (Cormier), w/o Norman Gray, b. Kent Co., NB, d. 29 Jul 1997, Saint John, NB, buried St. Michael's Cem. (Times-Globe, Saint John, 30 Jul 1997)
- GREER, Stanley Alexander, husb/o Dorothy (Duffy), b. Saint John, NB, d. 9 Aug 1997, Herring Cove, NS, buried Fernhill Cem., Saint John (Times-Globe, Saint John, 12 Aug 1997)
- GRIFFIN, Bernard A., husb/o
 Thelma M. (Fewer), b. Woodstock,
 NB, d. 4 Jun 1997, Manchester,
 Conn., USA, buried St. Agnes Cem.,
 Debec, NB (Telegraph-Journal, Saint
 John, 7 Jun 1997)
- GUITAR, Eleanor (Pelletier), w/o Eugene Guitar, b. Tide Head, N.B., d. 29 Nov 1997, Saint John, N.B., buried Ocean View Cemetery, Saint John (Times-Globe, Saint John, N.B., 2 Dec 1997)
- GUNTER, Katherine Jane (Stickles), w/o Fred W. Gunter, b. Fredericton, NB, d. 25 Jun 1997, Ottawa, Ont., buried Fredericton Rural Cem. (Times-Globe, Saint John, 30 Jun 1997)

- HARDING, Marion I. (Hay), b. Fredericton, N.B., d. 15 Dec 1997, Quispamsis, N.B., w/o Elmer Harding, buried Cedar Hill Extension Cemetery (Times Globe, Saint John, N.B., 17 Dec 1997)
- HEBERT, Dorothy Bertha (Sweeney), b. Saint John, NB, d. 14
 Jul 1997, Amherst, NS, buried St. Charles/Nativity of Our Lady Cemetery (Times-Globe, Saint John, 15 Jul 1997)
- HOWE, Edna B. (Lister), b. Saint John, NB, d. 15 Jun 1997, Selma, Oregon, USA, buried Hampton Rural Cem., Hampton, NB (Times-Globe, Saint John, 23 Jun 1997)
- JOHNSTON, Donald Harold, b. Ludlow, NB, d. 25 Aug 1997, Saint John, NB (Times-Globe, Saint John, 28 Aug 1997)
- KING, William Arthur, husb/o Marylou (McMulkin), b. Apohaqui, NB, d. 16 Jun 1997, Creston, BC, cremated (Times-Globe, Saint John, 19 Jun 1997)
- LAIRD, Cecil Everett, age 41, of 2-138 Arlington Ave., Ottawa, b. NB to Perry Robert Laird & Lottie
 Elizabeth Goodall, m. 30 Jun 1987,
 St. Luke's Pres. Church, Finch, Ont., by Rev. D. Henry, to Phyllis Mae
 Rupert, age 57 of 2-138 Arlington
 Ave., Ottawa, divorcee, b. Sask., to
 William John Waldroeff & Nina
 McMaster. (St. Luke's Presb.,
 Finch, Ont.)
- LEWIS, J. Arthur, husb/o Marjorie (Holman), b. Petitcodiac, NB, d. 20 Aug 1997, Moncton, NB (Times-Globe, Saint John, 26 Aug 1997)
- LIBBY, Marie K., b. St. Stephen, NB, d. 20 May 1997, Boston, Mass., USA, buried Milltown RC Cem., Charlotte Co., NB (Times-Globe, Saint John, 23 May 1997)
- LORD, Alma Marie (Bourque), w/o Roy George Lord, b. Rogersville, NB, d. 19 Aug 1997, Saint John, NB, buried Holy Cross Cem. (Times-Globe, Saint John, 19 Aug 1997)
- LORD, Hazel Gertrude (Hamilton),
 b. Pleasant Ridge, NB, d. 28 Jul
 1997, Saint John, NB, buried Cedar
 Hill Cem. Extension, Saint John
 (Times-Globe, Saint John, 30 Jul
 1997)
- MacINTOSH, Joseph, b. Neguac, N.B., 1918, d. 13 Sep 1997, Plaster Rock, N.B., husb/o Joyce (Leaman), buried Linton Corner Cemetery (Times Globe, Saint John, N.B., 15

- Sep 1997)
- MacKINNON, Lillian (Mahoney), w/o H.A. MacKinnon, b, Campbellton, NB, d. 21 Aug 1997, Sussex, NB, buried Holy Family Church Cem. (Telegraph Journal, Saint John, 23 Aug 1997)
- MAILLET, Joseph Herve, husb/o Sherry (Allen), b. 14 Jun 1950, St. Norbert, NB, d. 27 Aug 1997, Moncton, NB, buried Fairhaven Memorial Grounds, Moncton (Times-Globe, Saint John, 28 Aug 1997)
- MAKER, Ralph Nathan, husb/o Aurele (Wilson), b. Seal Cove, Grand Manan, NB, d. 7 Aug 1997, Saint John, NB, buried Mace's Bay Cem. (Times-Globe, Saint John, 8 Aug 1997)
- MARR, Ralph B., b. Moncton, N.B., d. 11 Dec 1997, Saint John, N.B., husb/o Constance (Mooney), buried Our Lady of Perpetual Help (Times Globe, Saint John, 12 Dec 1997)
- McCLUSKY, James Charles Arthur, husb/o Joan Agnes (Lohnes), b.
 Saint John, NB, d. 10 May 1997, Halifax, NS, buried Hillcrest Cem. (Times-Globe, Saint John, 12 May 1997)
- McCUTCHEON, Reginald Frederick, hisb/o Betty (Smart), b. Saint John, NB, d, 7 May 1997, Guelph, Ont., (Times-Globe, Saint John, 9 May 1997)
- McDONOUGH, Irene Mary (Smith), w/o Stephen McDonough,
 b. St. Stephen, NB, d. 22 Aug 1997,
 in Maine, USA, buried St. Stephen Catholic Cem. (Telegraph Journal, Saint John, 23 Aug 1997)
- McLAUGHLIN, Mabel Irene (Wright), w/o Frederick McLaughlin, b. Anagance, NB, d. 25 Jul 1997, Oromocto, NB, buried Burton Cem. (Times-Globe, Saint John, 29 Jul 1997)
- McLEAN, Lena Helen (Ebbett), b. Woodstock, NB, d. 30 Jul 1997, Fredericton, NB, buried Upper Jacksontown Cem. (Times-Globe, Saint John, 1 Aug 1997)
- McNEIL, Neil Gerald, husb/o Jennie (Wong), b. 1924, Saint John, NB, d. 8 May 1997, Antigonish, NS, cremated (Times-Globe, Saint John, 9 May 1997)
- MILLER, Doris Elizabeth (O'Keefe), w/o Roy Miller, b. Saint John, NB, d. 23 Jul 1997, Toronto, Ont., cremated (Times-Globe, Saint John,

New Brunswick Strays

- 27 Aug 1997)
- MILLS, Maj. Harold Vernon, husb /o Ruth Thompson (McNutt), b. 5
 Feb 1913, Saint John, NB, d. 5 Jun 1997, Halifax, NS, buried Hillside Cem, Springhill, NS (Telegraph Journal, Saint John, 7 Jun 1997)
- MURCHISON, Thomas, b. 1937, Four Falls, NB, d. 29 Jul 1997, Long Branch, Mississauga, Ont., buried Anglican Cem., Perth-Andover, NB (Times-Globe, Saint John, 1 Aig 1997)
- MURRAY, Vera Isobel (Richardson) w/o A. Melvin Murray, d. 26
 Jun 1997, Houlton, Maine, buried Moore Mills Rural Cem., Moore Mills, NB (Times-Globe, Saint John, 30 Jun 1997)
- NASON, Ross, b. 1941, McAdam, NB, d. 29 Jul 1997, Saint John, NB, cremated (Times-Globe, Saint John, 30 Jul 1997.
- NICKERSON, Gwendolyn A. (Moran), w/o George Nickerson, b. St. Martins, NB, d. 2 Jun 1997, Clyde River, NS, buried Clyde River Cem. (Times-Globe, Saint John, 4 Jun 1997)
- O'BRIEN, Walter Gregory, husb of Dorothy (Charron), b. Saint John, NB, d. 1 Jul 1997, Halifax, NS, cremated, St. Joseph's Cem. (Times-Globe, Saint John, 4 Jul 1997)
- ORSER, Annie, b. Hartland, NB, d. 17 Jun 1997, Maine Medical Center, Portland, Maine, buried Greenwood Cem., Hartland, NB (Times-Globe, Saint John, 20 Jun 1997)
- PAISLEY, Irene Georgia (Shields), w/o Herbert L. Paisley, b. 1909, Alma, NB, d. 8 Aug 1997, Saint John, NB, buried Browns Flat Baptist Cem. (Times-Globe, Saint John, 11 Aug 1997)
- PALMER, Joseph E., b. Saint John, NB, d. 5 Aug 1997, Oakville, Ont., buried Oakville. Times-Globe, Saint John, 20 Aug 1997)
- PATTERSON, Verna Mae (Kinney), b. Upper Kent, N.B., 1913, d.
 28 Aug 1997, Lansdowne, N.B., buried Wharton Cemetery, Upper Kent, N.B. (Telegraph Journal, Saint John, N.B., 30 Aug 1997)
- QUIGG, Leota Josephine (Foster), w/o Rev. Donald Quigg, b. Coldstream, Carleton Co., NB, d. 30 Jun 1997, Berwick, NS, buried Willowbank Cem., Wolfville, NS (Times-Globe, Saint John, 11 Jul 1997)

- RATHBURN, Gordon Alexander, husb/o of Alena (Thompson), b.
 Saint John, NB, d. 28 Jul 1997,
 Bangor, Maine, USA (Times-Globe, Saint John, 6 Aug 1997)
- REYNOLDS, Verna E., w/o John Reynolds, b. 1900, St. George, NB, d. 17 Aug 1997; Plaster Rock, NB, buried Linton Corner Cem. (Times-Globe, Saint John, 18 Aug 1997)
- ROSENZWEIG, Irwin, husb/o
 Betty (Chippin), b. Fredericton, NB,
 d. 7 Aug 1997, Toronto, Ont., buried
 Pardes Shalom Memorial Park,
 Thornhill, Ont. (Toronto Star, 8 Aug
 1997, pg. D14.
- RUSSELL, Murray, b. 13 Apr 1896, Newcastle, NB, buried 15 Jan 1981, Dawson Creek, BC (The Peace River Block News, Dawson Creek, BC, 19 Jan 1981, p. A3).
- SAVOIE, Emmanuel, b. 1942, Neguac, NB, d. 10 Aug 1997, Miramichi, NB (Times-Globe, Saint John, 12 Aug 1997)
- SHALALA, Stephen J., husb/o Nancy (Thibodeau), b. 1953, Campbellton, NB, d. 3 Aug 1997, Moncton, NB, buried Our Lady of Calvary Cem., Dieppe, NB (Telegraph-Journal, Saint John, 4 Aug 1997)
- SOUCY-BAXTER, Emma, b. New River Beach, N.B., 1941, d. 3 Aug 1997, Edmundston, N.B., buried Conception Cathedral Church Cemetery, Edmundston, N.B. (Times-Globe, Saint John, N.B., 6 Aug 1997)
- STEPHEN, Mary Rita, b. Fredericton, N.B., d. 24 Dec 1997, Saint John, N.B., buried St. Anthony's Cemetery, Fredericton (Times Globe, Saint John, N.B., 27 Dec 1997)
- STEVENS, Margaret (McGrath), b. 25 Dec 1908, Saint John, N.B., d. 1 Oct 1997, Moncton, N.B., buried St. Joseph's Cemetery, Saint John (Times Globe, Saint John, 3 Oct 1997)
- STEWART, Virginia Lorraine (Sawyer), b. St. Stephen, NB, d. 21 May 1997, Nepean (Ottawa), Ont., buried St. Stephen Rural Cem. (Times-Globe, Saint John, N.B., 26 May 1997)
- SWAN, Glenna Inez (Wilson), b. 1917, Fredericton, NB, d. 14 May 1997, St. Albert, Alberta (Times-Globe, Saint John, 20 May 1997)
- SYMES, Arthur F., b. Emerson,

- Kent Co., N.B., 16 Jan 1905, d. 27 Dec 1997, Moncton, N.B., husb/o Edith (Bunnell), buried Bryant's Corner Cemetery, Moncton, N.B. (Times-Globe, Saint John, N.B., 29 Dec 1997)
- THIBODEAU, Harold J., b. Bathurst, N.B., d. 16 Dec 1997, husb/o
 Loretta (Legacy), buried St. Joseph's Cemetery (Times Globe, Saint John, N.B., 18 Dec 1997)
- THOMAS, Juanita Jean (Flinn), w/o Wm. H. Thomas, b. MacNamee, Miramichi, NB, d. 27 Jun 1997, London, Ont., buried Cedar Hill Ext. Cem., Saint John (Tel Journal, Saint John).
- THORNE, William B., husb/o Georgie F. (Hutchinson), b. 1910, Sussex, NB, d. 14 Aug 1997, Fredericton, NB, buried Union Cem., Belleisle Creek, NB (Times-Globe, Saint John, 15 Aug 1997)
- TITUS, Jennifer Dawn, b. Saint John, NB, d. 11 May 1997, Ottawa, Ont. (Times-Globe, Saint John, 14 May 1997)
- TUCKER, Jennie Louise (Matthews), w/o Burpee Tucker Sr., b.
 1908, L'Etete, Charlotte Co., NB, d.
 15 May 1997, Saint John, NB, buried St. George Rural Cem. (Times-Globe, Saint John, 18 Aug 1997)
- TWEEDDALE, Alister Ronald, b. Arthurette, N.B., d. 10 Dec 1997, Hamilton, Ont., Cremation, St. Machutus Anglican Cemetery. Arthurette (Times Globe, Saint John, N.B., 30 Dec 1997)
- VAUTOUR, Samuel Joseph, b. Port Elgin, N.B., 1917, d. 30 Dec 1997, Fredericton, N.B. (Times Globe, Saint John, N.B., 31 Dec 1997)
- WARD, Rev. George K., husb/o Ruth (Currie), b. Saint John, NB, d. 20 Jun 1997, Beamsville, Ont., cremated (Telegraph Journal, Saint John, 12 Jul 1997)
- WATSON, John W., husb/o Eloise (Hatt), b. Saint John, NB, d. 17 Jun 1997, Dartmouth, NS, buried St. Joseph's Cem., Saint John (Times Globe, Saint John, 18 Jun 1997).
- WILLIAMSON, Mary Street (Leighton), w/o Robert Gordon Williamson, b. 1912, Woodstock, NB, d. 17 Aug 1997, St. Andrews, NB, buried St. Andrews Rural Cem. (Times-Globe, Saint John, 20 Aug 1997) □

Sarah Ann Clark

by Mary Young

In 1874 the Canadian government brought several families out from England to settle the land. They came in a sailing vessel and the journey lasted three weeks. They brought their clothing and some bedding. Some of the families included: Martin, Watts, Day, Hoar, Hunt, and Mr. and Mrs. Sydney Clark and their five children.

Sarah Ann Clark was fifteen years old at the time. She was working in England and was not anxious to come to Canada. But, she knew that if she did not come with her family it would be a long time before she would see them again. So, she consented to come.

They arrived in May, 1874 and travelled to Balmoral with teams of oxen. They were given land at the "height of land" where one can look down on a little lake called Martin's Lake. Each family was provided with a log cabin, a "Star" stove, a wooden table and benches and a bag of flour. As the English families had lived in towns they had some very difficult years.

The men started at once to clear the land and the women and children helped too. They cut down trees, burned the stumps to make it easier to remove them and planted potatoes among the ashes. With a wooden spoon they scooped the eyes out of the potatoes, planted the eyes and ate the potatoes.

They regretted that they had left so many of their belongings behind them in England. Things that would have been so useful in their new life.

Sarah Ann and her sister walked out to Campbellton to do housework. Later Sarah Ann married George Day and they had two children. One day, George Day and Arthur Hunt were fishing on Martin's Lake (the old Martin house is still standing). Sarah Ann wondered why he had not come in to dinner. She ran down to the lake

and saw the boat overturned and no sign of the men. Their bodies were never recovered from the lake.

Francis Roberts and his sons had three hundred acres on the Roberts Road, now called St. Maure. Thomas, one of the sons, had a farm and was in much better circumstances at this time than the Clarks were. He had cattle and sheep and Thomas was a weaver. He had been married to Ellen Hoar. His marriage reads as follows in the marriage register:

New Brunswick, Thomas William Roberts of the Parish of Dalhousie in the County of Restigouche, bachelor and Ellen Hoar of the Parish of Durham in the same county, spinster, were married by bans at Durham this the first day of July in the year of our Lord, one thousand, eight hundred and sixty-seven (1867) by me, Angus McMaster, Presbyterian Minister, New Mills, in the presence of Charles Cook and William Gray.

Ellen died and left Thomas with four children. He married the widow, Sarah Ann, who had two children, on May 2, 1832. He drove out to Balmoral to the Clark home with a horse and sleigh where the wedding took place. He then took Sarah and her children to his home on the Roberts Road.

Thomas and Sarah Ann had four children. There were ten children in all in the home along with Thomas father, Francis making thirteen people altogether.

They took contracts for several thousand feet of lumber. Then they would travel into the South East to cut the wood. It was then traded with Jimmy Reid of Charlo for staples including barrels of pork.

They would cut cedar trees, slice them into blocks of a certain size and store them in the shed to dry. In the evening they would bring a block into the kitchen and with a two handled knife, cut shingles. He would straddle the block and pull the knife toward him. The shingles were then sold in Dalhousie at twenty-five cents per bunch.

Kerosene oil for their lamps was twenty-five cents per gallon So they tried to save it as much as possible.

In 1900. Thomas bought an acre of land at the corner of the Balmoral and St. Maure Roads where he built a home. He organized the first school district and was instrumental in having the Selwood school built.

The men called it "Selwood" because they sold wood to raise money to put up the building. Before that the children had to attend Eel River School, four miles away.

After some years, Mr. and Mrs. Roberts moved out to Dalhousie Junction. After the death of Mr. Roberts, Sarah Ann lived with her son and daughter-in-law, Mr. and Mrs. Ernest Roberts at Dalhousie Junction. She died in 1934 at the age of 75.

She often reminisced about the days when she worked for Farmer Combs at his cheese factory near Bath, England. She talked about those hard times the first years in Balmoral. She recalled how she would take a button, cover it with wool and flannel, put it into melted beef fat in a saucer, light it and that would provide light for the evening when she would be knitting and sewing for the family. She made candles out of beef tallow.

The French people in Balmoral helped them in many different ways. One family gave them a calf. Another family gave them a lamb.

Sarah Ann's granddaughter June Arseneault of Dalhousie Junction has two coins and the trunk which her grandmother brought from England.

We wish to thank Mrs. Ernest Roberts for this interesting story. □ Contributed by Suzanne Blaquière, P.O. Box 179, Dalhousie, N.B., EOK 1B0

Families of Renous, in the Early 1920's and 30's, as remembered in 1987 by Sisters Alvera Donovan CND & Sadie Donovan CND

This is a list of people who lived in Renous when we were growing up. Most of these people had families with whom we were well acquainted.

The first family as we enter Renous from Quarryville was Mr. & Mrs. Nicholas O'Brien (2 Blkvl '51). Then Mr. & Mrs. Earl MacDonald. He was the railway station manager and the station was nearby; but it is now demolished as well as the railway itself. Mr. & Mrs. Arthur Schofield (4/5 Blkvl '51) were near the railway underpass. Dennis P. Sullivan (8 Blkvl '51) ran a general store for the area. He never married. This store was destroyed by fire in 1985.

On the hill was the parish hall which has also been demolished. Nearby was the rectory. Rev Edward S. Murdock was the pastor for a number of years. Father Cvr. Father Pittman, Father McCarthy. and Father Wallace served as curates at different times. Father J. M. Burns followed Father Murdock as pastor and he was replaced by Father Nowlan and later by Father Barry, Father MacLean, Father Robert Grattan, Father Vince Donovan, and Father Diotte the present pastor. St. Bridget's church was destroyed by lightning during Father Murdock's time, and it was replaced in 1913 with the beautiful stone church which we have today. The house near the rectory was occupied by Herman and Frances Donovan for many years. The Post Office at the foot of the hill was run by Peter J. Young.

Across the Renous River was a bridge which was demolished six or seven years ago by a spring flood. This bridge was replaced by the present one. The following families lived on the other side of the river: Mr. & Mrs. Peter J. Young, Mr. & Mrs. Robert Mc Neil, Mr. & Mrs. James Hambrook, Mr. & Mrs. Robert Touchie. In front of the Touchie

home was the Fraser Company's store where our sister Josephine worked as a clerk and stenographer for several years. It was run by John Fowler. Hubert McGregor lived in this area and served as a blacksmith.

Going up the Renous river were the following families: Mr. & Mrs. Frank Sullivan, Mr. & Mrs. James McLaughlin, Mr. & Mrs. James Dalton, Mr. & Mrs. Patrick Dalton (53 Blkvl '51) (Uncle Pat, Auntie Joe and their children Laura and Charlie), Mr. & Mrs. Duncan Manderville, Mr. & Mrs. Michael Hogan (29/32 Blkvl '51), and Mr. & Mrs. Simon Duffy. These homes were all demolished to provide space for an ammunition depot.

Farther up the river lived Mr. & Mrs. Andrew Donovan (our father's first cousin), Clarence & Frank Duffy (unmarried), Mr. & Mrs. William Donovan, Mr. & Mrs. William Close (28 Blkvl '51), and Mr. & Mrs. Michael Donovan.

Stretching into the Pineville area were James & John Walsh (unmarried) and their sister Mrs. Connors, Mr. & Mrs. Thomas Hallahan, Mr. & Mrs. Joseph Tucker, Mr. & Mrs. Michael Tucker, Mr. & Mrs. William Tucker, Jack & Patrick McEvoy (61 Blkvl '51) (unmarried), Mr. & Mrs. Bartlett McEvoy, Mr. & Mrs. Duncan Munn, and Mr. & Mrs. Michael Buggie (62 Blkvl '51).

Across the Red Bridge which was carried away with the spring flooding and replaced with a bailey bridge, we enter into the Grainfield area. (We will continue these names as we go up North Renous.)

Starting up Renous from the church was Mr. & Mrs. Weldon Schofield (4/5 Blkvl '51), Mr. & Mrs. Leonard Jardine, Mr. & Mrs. Randolph Jardine (3 Blkvl '51), Mr. & Mrs. Patrick Donovan, Mr. & Mrs. William Donovan, Mr. & Mrs. Martin Donovan (Martin Donovan and his two sons Patrick and William were the only Donovans

living in Renous at this time who were not related to our family (7 Blkvl '51)), Mr. & Mrs. William Mahoney (43 Blkvl '51), Mr. & Mrs. John Dolan (After John's death, his blacksmith shop was used by Allen Robichaud who served as a blacksmith in our area.), Mr. & Mrs. James Furlong, Mr. & Mrs. Robert Manderville, Mr. & Mrs. Daniel Buggie, Mr. & Mrs. John Hogan, Mr. & Mrs. Timothy Hogan, Mr. & Mrs. John Furlong, Mr. & Mrs. William Furlong, and the Renous Donovan School.

This school was built in 1921 due to the influence of papa and his brother Allen Donovan. Aaron went to the Board of Education in Fredericton and asked for a school. The former school which was under the hill in front of the church burned. The new Renous School replacing it was built across the river near Fraser's store. Aaron was told by the Board that they couldn't afford to build another school. He asked, if he could raise the money to build it, could we build a school? The reply was "yes". Al was able to loan the money to have the school built in September of 1921, and it was known as the "Donovan School". Later this money was returned to him, and then the name of the school was changed to the New Settlement School. After the new consolidated schools were built, this school became a residence and it is still used as such today. The first four Trustees were Michael Furlong, Richard Furlong, Aaron Donovan, and Patrick Donovan. The teachers were:

Miss Katie Buckley, 1921-25 Florence Mahoney, 1925-26 Miss Belle Bergin, 1926-27 Miss Kathleen Mullin, 1927-28 Florence Mahoney, 1928-29 School burned, rebuilt, 1929-30 Miss Kay Dawson, 1930-31 School closed, 1931-32 Miss Celia Murphy, 1932-33 School closed at Christmas. Celia was married, 1933 Miss Helen Esson, 1934-39

Next was Mr. and Mrs. Neil Donovan (42 Blkvl '51), Mr. & Mrs. Aaron Donovan, Mr. & Mrs. Michael Furlong, Mr. & Mrs. Richard Furlong, Fred & Richard Furlong (unmarried), Mr. & Mrs. William Donovan, Mr. & Mrs. George Hayes, Mr. & Mrs. Morgan Haves, Edward & John Haves (unmarried), Mr. & Mrs. Frank Hallahan, Mr. & Mrs. James Hayes (They moved to Chatham and their home was occupied by Mr. & Mrs. Allen Buggie), Mr. & Mrs. Thomas Hayes, Mr. & Mrs. Frank Hayes, Mr. & Mrs. Everett Donovan (they moved to Devon, Fredericton), Mr. & Mrs. Edward Singleton (36 Blkvl '51), Mr. & Mrs. Philip Furlong, Mr. & Mrs. John Furlong, Mr. & Mrs. James Donovan jr (They moved away), Mr. & Mrs. James Donovan sr., Mr. & Mrs. Stan Donovan, North Renous Red School - now demolished, Mr. & Mrs. Patrick Hogan (29 Blkvl '51), Mr. & Mrs. Patrick Donovan, Mr. & Mrs. James McEvoy (61 Blkvl '51), Mr. & Mrs. William Gillespie.

Then we enter into Grainfield where we left off at the Red Bridge: Mr. & Mrs. John Donovan, Mr. &

Mrs. Jeremiah Donovan, Mr. & Mrs. John Hallahan, Mr. & Mrs. Jeremiah Hallahan (20/21 Blkvl '51), Mr. & Mrs. Cavan Kehoe, Mr. & Mrs. Michael Kehoe (27 Blkvl '51), Mr. & Mrs. Charles Hayes, Mr. & Mrs. Thomas Buggie, Mr. & Mrs. Perley Dunn, Mr. & Mrs. Frank Dunn, Mr. & Mrs. Patrick Whalen (18 Blkvl '51), Mr. & Mrs. Quien McCabe, Mr. & Mrs. Heatherington (15/27 Blkvl '51). The young crowd who gathered in our area in different homes for card games, music, and dances were some of the following: Bill Buggie, Harold Buggie, Leo Buggie, Ned Buggie, Crumbley Colepaugh, Danny Colepaugh, Terry Driscoll, Helen Esson, Hazel Furlong, Ned Hayes, Bob Hogan, Harry Hogan, Mary Hogan, Verna Hogan, Vince Hogan, Mary Mahoney, Merle Mahoney, John Manderville, and Ray Singleton. Jack Hogan and Mike Furlong's homes were the most frequent places for dances and entertainment. The little white school was also used for dances. Emmet Hogan and Fred Furlong were the principal violinists.

Papa's home was lived in by Mr. & Mrs. Neil Donovan (Uncle Neil & Aunt Chris). Aunt Mary Ellen and Uncle Al, both unmarried and

invalids for years, continued to live there too. Many of the relatives including mama and papa gathered there for card games on Sunday evening which was always followed by a delicious lunch. Our home was originally built by papa's brother Patrick, who later moved to Chatham after his first wife died. Papa added a store to it, and the horse barn. This house was destroyed by fire in 1950. During the time of the Depression, lumbering was slack and papa agreed to be foreman on the Renous - Plaster Rock road which at that time was being cut through the wilderness. After many years there is now a paved road there right through the centre of the province. Papa had begun this road.

Data in brackets and in the form (# location year) are "Family Number, Parish Name, and census year" as found in the actual census records. However, these assignments are only tentative, and have not been proven.

Contributed by Gerald F. McDonald, 1347 Rivermist Drive, Lilburn, GA 30047, (770) 985-1947, e-mail gmcdonald@mindspring.com.

Cover Photo Lumber Yard Scene

Note the blaze "H" for Ernest Hutchinson on log ends.

Left to Right, front row: Con. Kennedy, Richard Hutchinson, Capt. Barker, William McGrath, Robert Vanderlick (1st team),

Left to right, 2nd team in rear: Tim McTinnis, Pat Dawson, Tom Tobin, Dick Sullivan.

This picture was taken by Olé Larsen, photographer of Newcastle, N.B., about 1895, on the Renous River.

The story behind the picture is as follows:

Ernest Hutchinson was a

prominent lumberman of that time (1890s). Word was sent to him that tremendous loads were being hauled and so he took Larsen to the operation. However, during the night before the picture was taken some snow fell and of course took the glaze off the road and made the hauling poorer so that not such large loads could be moved.

In any event, Hutchinson wanted the pictures taken so he ordered that the empty sleds be brought to the landings, that the logs already hauled be reloaded on the sleds and the pictures be taken, as was done. It will be noted that the snow just in front of the horses shows no prints or marks because the team simply came to where it is standing and stopped.

As of this date (March 19th, 1952), Herb Bryenton of Bryentom Village is still alive and was present in the picture as a young man. His father owned the team of horses. Also, Wm. McGrath (father of Rev. Henry McGrath) is living (Oct. 1956). The picture was in the N.B. Geography for many years, as a school text book.

More New Brunswick Strays

The following is from the U.S. census of 1870 for Neosha Falls Township, Wilson County, Kansas.

House 16: Harrison Inness, age 37, born N.B., keeping hotel; Sarah C. Inness, age 35, born in N.B.; Eliza H. Inness, age 13, born in Maine; Isaac W. Dow, age 37, born in N.B., real estate agent; George Dow, age 19, born in Maine, carpenter.

House 63: Andrew McCartney, age 35, born in N.B., farm labourer. Contributed by Dorothy Wiggs

The following is from the 1881 census of Liverpool, England.

Gunavah Aigburth Drive. Toxteth Park, Liverpool, Film No. 1341875 RG11/3651 Folio 88, p. 12: Benjamin Vaughn. head of household, married, age 69, shipowner, born New Brunswick, British Subject; Mary H., wife, 68, b. N.B., British Subject: Simon, son, married, 42, shipbroker, b. N.B., British Subject: Sarah E., son's wife, 40, b. Nova Scotia, British Subject; Mary H., g-dau, 13, scholar, b. Canada; Elizabeth, gdau, 12, scholar, b. Liverpool: Harry S., g-son, 11, scholar, b. L'pool; John W., g-son, 9, scholar, b. Liverpool; Florence M., g-dau, 7, scholar, b. L'pool: Jessie Back, servant, unmarried. 37, nurse, domestic, b. Canada.

55 Parkfield Rd., Toxteth Park, Liverpool, Film No. 1341875, RG11/3651, Folio 98, p. 31: C.E. Soley, dau., unmarried, 23, b, St. John, N.B.; G.A., dau., unm., 19, b. St. John, N.B.; J.H., dau., unm., 16, b. L'pool; S.A., son, 14, b. L'pool; C.E., son, 12, b. L'pool; G.T. Jnr., son, 8, b. L'pool; E.S., dau, 5, b. L'pool.

53 Parkfield Rd., Toxteth Park, Liverpool, Film No. 1341875, RG11/3651, Folio 98, p. 31: Geo. Walter Steeves, head, married, 27, surgeon & physician general practitioner, from Hillsboro, Albert Co., N.B.; Agnes Emma, wife, 26, b. St. John, N.B.

36 Parkfield Rd., Toxteth Park, Liverpool, Film No. 1341875, RG11/3651, Folio 98, p. 31: James Nevins, head, married, 59, b. Canada; Susan, wife, 55, b. Canada; Jane, dau, unmarried, 23, b. Canada.

12 Parkfield Rd., Toxteth Park, Liverpool, Film No. 1341875, RG11/3651, Folio 102, p. 39: David M. Vaughn, head, married, 38, shipowner, b. Canada; E. Alice, wife, 31, b. Canada; Walter S., son, 9, scholar, b. L'pool; C. Percy, son, 7, scholar, b. L'pool.

10 Parkfield Rd., Toxteth Park, Liverpool, Film No. 1341875, RG11/3651, Folio 102, p. 40: James Vaughn, head, married, 43, shipowner & shipbroker, b. New Brunswick; Sarah E., wife, 36, b. N.B.; Helen G., dau, 12, scholar, b. L'pool; Margaret M.T., dau, 5, scholar, b. L'pool; Guy Ham., son, 2, b. L'pool; Sarah Strange, visitor, unmarried, 55, b. N.B.

Contributed by Mrs. Joyce Bak, 127 Delvecchio Road, Campbell River, B.C., V9W 2T6

The following is from the London Free Press, London, Ontario

Died, quietly at home, after a short illness, James Ross on Sept. 29, 1997, in his 60th year. Husband of Margo, father of James, son of Julia and the late Fred G. Ross of Tabusintack, N.B. Interment in St. George's Cemetery, Coverdell, Northumberland Co., N.B.

Contributed by Marianne

Donovan, 1644 Mardell St., London, ON, N5V 1V4.

Over 100 Years of New Brunswick Newspapers

Search & Extract On Computer Diskette

Search & Extract of genealogical data for any SURNAME from over 100 **Years** of New Brunswick Newspapers 1784-1888: No. limitations to the time period searched nor quantity of information found when data is provided on 3½", 1.44 mb high density diskette for I.B.M. compatible computers. Please specify ASCII (Text File) or WordPerfect 5.1 format. \$20.00 per surname + \$5.00 for diskette, postage and handling.

Search & Extract In Manuscript Form

Search & Extract of genealogical data for any SURNAME from over 100 Years of New Brunswick Newspapers 1784-1888: You may limit the search by specifying a time period or by placing a limitation on the number of additional pages to be generated. The first 15 pages of data generated by search are included in the \$25.00 fee. A \$2 per page fee is charged for pages in excess of 15 pages.

D.F. Johnson, P.O. Box 26025, Saint John, N.B., Canada E2J 4M3 <vital@nbnet.nb.ca>

Branch News

The Annual General Meeting of the N.B. Genealogical Society was hosted this year by the Carleton County Branch, Ann Ellis, President, in Hartland, N.B., home of the longest covered bridge in the world, 1282 feet. The Branch Annual Reports should have been published in the Fall 1998 issue, but they were delayed until this issue.

Capital Branch, Fredericton, N.B.

23 May 1998

The Capital Branch has had an active year. Meetings are now held on the first Tuesday of every month, rather than taking a summer break as in the past. Our meetings are held at the Senior Centre, Johnson Avenue, Fredericton, beginning at 7:30 p.m.

We start with short presentations by two of our members, who describe their current research activities. This is followed by a short business meeting, which usually takes about twenty minutes, and a guest speaker on a topic of genealogical or local historical interest. Recent speakers include Bob Fellows, now retired from the N.B. Archives, David McKinney, who is currently heading a group researching the families moved to make way for CFB Gagetown, and Kathryn Hilder of UNB's Hariett Irving Library who recently visited genealogical research facilities in London, England.

This year we have added to our Branch Library holdings and have compiled a Branch Manual for the information of our members which includes the names and addresses (including E-mail) of all members, both local and non-local, listing the family names each is researching. Currently we have some 240 members of whom 125 live outside the greater Fredericton area.

Our officers are: President - Jack Ker; Past President - Lionel

Badeau; Vice President - Ron Green; Secretary - Frank Morehouse; Treasurer - Fred Everett; Program Convenor - Victor Badeau; Membership - Dorothy Wiggs; Library - Norma Pickle; Refreshments - Jo Lynam; Telephone - Betty Sewell.

Respectfully submitted, Jack Ker

Charlotte Branch, St. Andrews, N.B.

23 May 1998.

During the past year we officially met on nine occasions. Our meetings were held at the St. Croix Public Library in St. Stephen, the Charlotte County Archives in St. Andrews, and at the home of Bill and Pat Garcelon in St. Stephen. Average attendance was 17, our total membership at year end was 95.

We had speakers at two of our meetings; two meetings were followed by "Pot-luck" luncheons, and one featured a Show & Tell and one a Mini-auction. At all meetings we discussed and exchanged ideas and data on Queries and members' and guests' Research. One was our annual joint meeting with the Washington County (Maine) Genealogical Society. Also, during the summer, several of our members participated in the annual Genealogical Fairs at Alexander and Charlotte, Maine.

Our Branch had income of \$2943. and expenses of \$2746., our financial picture remains favourable. Our last publication - the St. Stephen Rural Cemetery, St. Stephen. NB, Tombstone Inscriptions of Charlotte County, Vol. 1, has gone very well; only eight copies remain to be sold. As a result, we have a basic fund for our next two ventures, the publication of The 1861 Census for Charlotte County and the St. Andrews Area, (Central Charlotte County) Tombstone Inscriptions.

At our Branch Annual General

Meeting held on 5 April 1998, the following executive was elected: President J.W. (Bill) Garcelon; V/President G.F. (Geo) Haney; P/President Calvin L. Craig; Secretary Karen McCray; Treasurer Shirley O'Neill; Committee Chairpersons: Shirley Clarke, Glenna Johnston, Audrey Newell, and Marguerite Garnett.

During the year, our Branch assisted the Historical Society's Charlotte County Archives in St. Andrews by donating \$200 for copier repairs, and by supplying a few volunteers for periodic "day-duty" at the Archives. Our own Genealogical Collection is housed at the St. Croix Public Library in St. Stephen, and will soon be listed, numbered, and identified via the Provincial library scanning code system.

Our Charlotte Branch is now 10 years old and two of the original founding members are still very active at the executive level. We thank them for their dedication, knowledge and abilities. They are Shirley O'Neill and Marguerite Garnett of St. Andrews and Bayside.

Respectively Submitted, C.L. (Cal) Craig

Miramichi Branch, Miramichi, N.B.

May 23, 1998

Our Miramichi Branch had seven meetings thus far, and our final meeting is scheduled for Tuesday, May 26, 1998, to give a total of eight meetings. Our membership is 59.

A trip to the Provincial Archives was beneficial to several members.

We have added several books to our research centre at the Chatham Library. We purchased census records for Kent Co., 1861; Gloucester Co., 1861, 1871, 1881 & 1891; Restigouche Co. 1851, 1861 & 1871; W. Hamilton's Dictionary of Miramichi Biography; Wm. Price and His Descendants; and Vital Statistics 1887-1900. Other

Branch News

suggested books have been ordered. A copy of *Jardine's of Atlantic Canada* was donated.

Projects on First Families and graveyard inscriptions are ongoing for Northumberland County.

Our executive is: President, Velma Dickson; Vice-President, Carolyn Harris; Secretary-Treasurer, Janice Flanagan; Board Members: Avadne Connelly, Nellie Williston, Roxanne Leadney & Sally Davidson.

Submitted by, Velma Dickson

Restigouche Genealogical Society, Dalhousie, N.B.

The Restigouche Genealogical Society had a busy year. We travelled to three different locations for a total of four meetings. We had 102 members registered for 1997.

We had three major projects underway for the year, two of which have been completed: Lady of Snows R. C. Church, Campbellton 1910-1930 and Restigouche County Marriages 1888-1919, with indexes for Bride and Groom. The project of the 1901 Restigouche Census is ongoing, and in addition, we are currently working on the United Church and Presbyterian records for New Mills and Provincial deaths 1888-1919 (Restigouche County). Our Society has acquired many new books and documents, all of which have been added to our holdings housed upstairs in the Dalhousie Centennial Library.

Several members travelled to the Nicolas Denys research centre in Shippegan, NB and our President, Suzanne Balquière travelled to Eco Musee in Carleton, QC.

We celebrated our 15th
Anniversary with a visit and tour of Fort Listuguij on the MicMac Indian reserve in Restigouche, QC., and sampled the fine cuisine of the restaurant therein. Our informative tour was conducted by none other than our President's son, Luc Blaquière.

Our Annual Meeting was held April 5, 1998 and officers elected were: President Suzanne Blaquière; Past President, Robert Harquail; Secretary, Pennie Barbour; Treasurer, Nathalie Branch.

We expect to change location for the summer season and relocate at the Inch Arran Park in Dalhousie. We anticipate a busy summer in our research room as visitors are already on the move.

Pennie Barbour, Secretary Suzanne Blaquière, President

Saint John Branch, Saint John, N.B.

Saint John Branch had a busy year during 1997-1998. Eight meetings were held during 1997 and 9 are planned for 1998.

Our focus over the next year will be in three areas: (1) presenting interesting and relevant programs to the members, (2) publishing *Arrivals 98* and other publications (3) working with Charlotte Branch to put together a successful and attractive program for the 1999 conference.

Publications:

Burial Permits: 6 volumes of this series. have been published and another 6 are being readied for publication.

Arrivals 98: This project has been reactivated with a planned publishing date of Oct./Nov.1998. A web site has been established with information on this project: http://personal.nbnet.nb.ca/dfraser/arrivals

Program 1997-1998

January 29: Joan Pearce, NBGS Provincial President gave an informative talk on how NBGS works with the branch groups. Also, it was "Show and Tell" for members to bring research material.

February 26: Robert Elliott, former Marine Curator at NB Museum, gave a talk about using shipping and marine records to help place your family history in context.

Mar 26: Jan MacDonald spoke on early Saint John history.

April 30: Meeting held at New

Brunswick Museum, Market Square. Carol White, Chief of Genealogy and Personal Records at the National Archives of Canada gave a presentation titled: "How You Access the Documentary of the Nation".

June 14: St. Martins Museum
Outing - Jan Dexter coordinated this
trip to St. Martins. We had an
interesting tour of the graveyard,
the museum, and a chance to
examine the records they have
there.

Sep. 24: Family History. Centre: A visit to the local FHC. We viewed some videos giving us the basics of using the resources of the FHC, and we also had an opportunity to use their library and their computerized records.

Oct. 29: David Goss - Halloween Tales to thrill and chill us. David told us a variety of spooky stories and explained the origin of many Halloween customs.

Nov. 26: Members' night - books and other artifacts. Jan Dexter also reported on the latest happenings with the group interested in the former communities that were taken over by Camp Gagetown.

1998:

January: Harold Wright Document preservation. Harold
outlined several methods of keeping
documents preserved and the tools
and materials required to do so.

February: Mary McDevitt - Tour of Catholic Archives. Mary gave an informative overview of the holdings of this important genealogical resource. Members were given an opportunity to do some research. Mary also showed us slides of some of the historic Catholic churches in New Brunswick.

March: Dave Fraser: Researching Prince Edward Island Genealogy. Dave's presentation covered resources available in Saint John for PEI genealogy, as well as the resources available on PEI, and the ones accessible via Internet.

April: Harold Fanjoy - Family Reunions. Harold, a veteran of three family reunions, gave an

Branch News

informative and interesting talk on organizing a successful family reunion.

May: Ralph Thomas - Black Genealogy.

June - Kingston Museum (tentative)

Executive: President, David Fraser; Vice-President, George Sabean; Treasurer, Verna Urquhart; Secretary, Faye Pearson; Membership, Vernon Graves.

Southeastern Branch, Moncton, N.B.

- 1. All regular meetings of SE Branch NBGS are continuing to be held at the Wesleyan Church on St George Blvd in Moncton. The Branch held eight meetings throughout the year.
- 2. The executive for the year were: Dave Fyffe, President; Ron Messenger, 1st Vice; Elaine Odishaw, 2nd Vice; Les Buzzell, Secretary; Ivan Edgett, Treasurer; Ken Kanner, Past President; Sherrill Carter Stan Balch Judi Berry Steeves Charles Pelletier Directors.
- 3. Committee chairpersons were as follows: Ron Messenger, Programs; Elaine Odishaw, Telephone; Dawn Kennie, Social; Judy Berry Steeves, Membership Library Newsletter; Ivan Edgett, Treasurer; Charles Pelletier, Family History Research Service and Stan Balch, Public Relations.
- 4. Sherrill Carter, Judi Berry Steeves, Ivan Edgett and Ken Kanner continued to hold offices at NBGS.
- 5. Memberships for the year were 118 New Brunswick, 49 Other Canadian and 44 United States for a total of 211.
- 6. I will not go into detail on the monthly activities as this is reflected in our minutes. The Branch also presented a lecture series at the Westmorland and Albert Public Library in Moncton and this was well received with a letter of appreciation from the library. The annual workshop in April was extremely successful

with close to 100 persons participating. All these activities were created and managed by Ron Messenger. We continue to provide volunteer staff to the Family History Research Service in the previously mentioned library. A special thanks goes out to Orville Wilson who donated IGI microfiche for Ireland, Wales, Channel Islands and part of England. Our holding of books and research material continues to increase, but due to heavy usage by both members and outside users, some of the older material may need repair in the near future. I wish to commend members of the executive for their support over the past year. It was a job well done and I am sure the membership agrees.

7. Looking ahead to next year, many events are in the planning stages at this time, to name a few, 20th anniversary NBGS May 1999, Biennial Convention Aug 1999, 20th anniversary SE Branch Dec 1999. We must also plan for Yorkshire 2000.

Respectfully submitted, DA Fyffe, President

President's Report

May 23, 1998

Although a number of issues have been discussed over the year and some motions have been placed for action to be taken, it is with a degree of disappointment that I submit this annual report on activities this year. I feel that I am definitely leaving the society in worse shape than I received it two years ago.

George Hayward has resigned as editor of Generations and although there has been a little discussion on what to do for a replacement, there are no specific recommendations in place. A motion to establish a committee to study the constitution and by-laws of the society has been approved, but the committee has not yet been named. Gerry O'Brien has resigned as chair of the 20th Anniversary Conference and a new chair has not been appointed.

However, finally after years of discussion, approval to submit an application for charitable status to the Income Tax Department was granted by the executive and a reply is anxiously awaited. The New Brunswick Genealogical Society web-site is launched and plans are well underway to compile a provincial list of genealogical resources. Plans are also underway for a 20th Anniversary Conference to be held in Moncton in August, 1999.

I cannot leave without recognizing the very strong commitment that members of the executive have in furthering the goals of the society. Each position requires different skill, focus and time. The New Brunswick Genealogical Society functions really well because there are talented people such as you who let your names stand for election. It has been a pleasure to work with all of you and I thank each and every one for your guidance, patience and support!

I would also like to thank the branch executives for all the work they do. Both Capital and Southeastern Branches have run a series of workshops for the public to help people with their genealogies. Members of Capital Branch carry out many tasks on behalf of the society; look after the mail, answer queries, re-direct letters and keep the society's holdings at the Provincial Archives in order. On behalf of the society, I would like to thank them for all the work they do to keep the society going.

I cannot thank past-president Judi Berry Steeves enough for her continued support over the last two years. I hope that I can give that degree of support to the new president.

It has been an honour to serve as your president. I wish the new executive every success as they take office.

Respectfully submitted Joan Pearce

N.B. Heritage Quest '98

May 23,1998

The N. B. Heritage Quest '98 initiated in early 1997 has made substantial progress toward the initial goal set forth in the proposal to establish a Bibliography of New Brunswick Genealogical and Local Historical Resources. Originally the project completion date set was May 1998. This was extended into 1999 when the NBGS Anniversary date celebration was changed.

Contact with the N.B. Provincial Archives, Library System and three N.B University Libraries has been made and positive replies received from all. Last fall the executive committee approved a \$2,000 budget to provide typing services and misc. expenses. Mr. Robert Fellows agreed to head up a position to commence input of data from the N.B. Archives. This data consists of typing edited details of the unpublished family manuscript holdings in the archive files. I will present a report from Robert Fellows expanding on this facet of the project.

At this time we require volunteers from each of the branches to approach the local libraries and Historical Societies throughout the province and obtain a list of any unpublished family histories within their holdings. Once identified, Bob Fellows is prepared to compare these lists with the family histories recorded from the Archives and then obtain further details of any histories not duplicated. We will provide details of the data required. I will communicate this info to each of the branch presidents by mail.

Some of you will recall that in an earlier report I stated that this project would require the teamwork of all branches of our society. This is the time for the teamwork. I should say that several members have already volunteered to carry out this work and I may have some feedback from them following preparation of this report. In a previous report I suggested that recording and publishing this family history data

would proceed in two phases. Family history data from the Archives and as many histories as possible from other sources would constitute the first phase. The second phase will consist of all other family data that can be identified at other libraries and historical societies. Phase one cut off will be governed by the publication date.

The exact form that the library information will take on publication has not been finalized. We are considering a database format that can be handled by a word processor type program that may be available to the largest number of people. We are also considering making this information available in HTML format that could be read by either a browser program or a simple ASCII editor program. I propose reporting on this phase of the project in the fall.

We are receiving full cooperation from the N.B. Archives and staff in the form of use of a computer and space for our representatives to work. I extend a very sincere thank you to them for this co-operation.

I would now like to present a report prepared by Robert Fellows. See attached report.

Respectfully submitted, Stan Balch

Robert Fellows Report

Report on "Family Histories in New Brunswick, Canada Project," 22 May 1998.

The project is coming along very well. I am working on the project virtually every work day from 9am until 4pm so it is getting a lot of my attention.

The Provincial Archives has been very cooperative, providing unrestricted access to the files, supplying a computer and training as required, and giving moral support.

Some 2,000 entries were made in the "D-Base" programme which had only 250 characters per memo field. The programme proved inadequate for a full description and about three weeks ago I switched to the File Maker Pro programme which has unlimited spare within a memo field I am now going back through the MC1 Family Histories Collection and expanding each entry... see samples. This takes time but the results are well worth it!

Each entry contains the names and vital statistics of the first member(s) of a family to come to New Brunswick. The names of their children and who they married are also included. Some entries also contain a little biographical data as well. If there is information on the ancestors of the first person coming to New Brunswick, this is noted in the comments portion at the end of each entry.

Each entry contains the name of the institution in which the genealogy is found as well as data on the size and contents of the particular family history.

\$400 of the \$2000 given by the NBGS to the Provincial Archives to assist with this project has gone to pay a typist to enter a large amount of genealogical and biographical data from four volumes of the New Brunswick History: Checklist of Secondary Sources series. In the future I will be checking each of these books and articles and creating an entry similar to the appended samples. I have taken no payment for the work I am doing. Later, if I have to travel to visit institutions, the remaining money can be used to cover expenses.

It has been suggested that we ask society members in different parts of the province to survey their own local institutions and list genealogies found there. This is an excellent idea if the volunteers follow the format shown in the samples. Also, if the society wanted to provide funds to hire a student this summer to help me survey the files, books and manuscript collections at the Archives, this would greatly speed up my work. Burt Glendenning has given permission to have such a student work at the Archives on the

project and has agreed to manage, the funds and pay the student if requested.

I wish to thank the society and especially Stan Balch for promoting and supporting this undertaking. There has been a need for a concise listing of genealogies in this province for a long, long time, and I am really excited to be doing this at last! I really believe that when the project is completed, family historians will have a truly excellent resource at their disposal.

Samples

ABBOTT: George Abbott b. Jul 1786 NH: m. at Zanesville, Ohio to Sarah Mills: moved to St. Stephen, Charlotte County in 1821 with his brother Samuel and entered into the grocery business and West Indian trade: children, 1) Peter Mills Abbott b. 2 Oct 1818, Zanesville, Ohio: d. 9 Nov 1892: m. 18 Jun 1851 Elizabeth Caroline Marks, b. 3 Aug 1826 St. Stephen, NB: d/o Nehemiah Marks: d. 27 Jun 1914: 2) Mary Rebecca Abbott b. 20 Oct 1822: m. 26 Oct 1851 Alex Gilmor: 3) John Wilson Abbott b. 25 Sep 1824: was captain of brig Martha Ann d. at sea: 4) Sarah Louisa Abbott b. 6 May 1827: m. John H. Oviaft: 5) George Thomas Abbott b. 29 May 1829: d. 22 Aug 1889: 6) James Samuel Abbott b. 9 Oct 1833: d. 14 Nov 1893 in Boston, NBFA:MC1 /Abbott, 40 pages: there is data on family members down to 1950's: file also contains copies of pages from the 1851 Bible of Peter Mills and Elizabeth Caroline Abbott, and a few very interesting newspaper clippings.

ABERNETHY: William

Abernethy m. Mary Young, d/o John Young and Sarah Foss: (after William's death, Mary m. Michael Depoley): William received lot #38, Nashwaak River, Saint Marys Parish, York County: children, 1) John Abernethy m. Mary Ann McIntyre: 2) James Abernethy m. Mary -: 3) Alexander Abernethy m. Catherine -: 4) Jennie Abernethy: m. William Turney: 5) Margaret Abernethy m. Mr. Stewart: 6) Mary A. Abernethy m. Mr.Mitchell: 7) Robert Abernethy 1826-1918, m. 23 Mar 1842 Amy Hanson 1826-1892. NBFA: MC1 /Abernethy, 1 pedigree chart containing data on descendants of Robert and Amy Abernethy, and John and Mary Ann Abernethy to 1960's: in NBFA: MC315/MS16/1, there is a portion of the above chart and data from the Taymouth United Church records.□

New Editor and Assistants Needed for Generations

Joan Pearce, Past President

In January, 1998, George Hayward, the current editor of Generations, asked the Board of Directors to look for a replacement. He gave the Board a year to approach the members it knew who had the skills needed to become an editor, but this avenue has proven futile. As there are about one thousand members of the New Brunswick Genealogical Society, the Board feels that there are members out there who would have the necessary time, skill and computer equipment to be the editor of Generations.

Currently articles are submitted to the editor by members of the Society. In addition to the editor, Betty Saunders types the Queries section, and there is an editorial committee to which the editor submits most articles for evaluation and proof reading. Other than that, George has been putting everything together himself.

The Board is looking for a

person who has some time and a late model computer and printer. A flat bed high resolution scanner would be a definite asset as well. Currently the camera-ready pages are produced on WordPerfect 7.0 and/or 8.0 (but another word processor could be used provided it is capable of producing pages more or less equal in quality to those now being published), and printed on a 600 dpi LaserJet printer.

We would like to divide the workload among more volunteers, and are looking for someone who would be willing to fill each of the positions listed below:

- 1. Act as Editor and put Generations together for the printer
- Collect queries and ready them for publication
- 3. Type articles that may need to be redone
- 4. Collect/write book reviews
- 5. Proof read the magazine before it goes to print
- 6. Record and mail back issues of

Generations

- 7. Work with the membership chair to label *Generations* and send them to the mailer
- 8. Take orders for search lists and mail them

We really need to have YOU volunteer for any one of these tasks. Time is of the essence. Work on the Spring issue needs to be started now. Sadly there is no remuneration for any of these jobs, other than the cost of supplies and materials. The cost of paying to have *Generations* put together would mean that the membership dues would increase substantially, and we want to avoid that

If you would be willing to do any of the above mentioned tasks, please phone or e-mail:

Joan Pearce, 352 Pelton Road, Saint John, N.B. E2K 5H7, (506) 652-1551, email <pearcer@nbnet.nb.ca>

N.B. Genealogical Society

Information Sheet

How to research N.B. records at home

Write to The Provincial Archives of N.B., P.O. Box 6000, Fredericton. N.B., E3B 5H1, and ask for a County Genealogical Guide for the county in N.B. where your ancestors lived. The Guides list the material that is available on microfilm, such as marriage, church, probate court, land and other records, with reel numbers for most items. Once you know the reel number, go to a library near you that has a microfilm reader and ask it to borrow for you from PANB up to 3 reels at a time, which the library may hold for up to 21 days while you review them. Census records for the years 1851/61/ 71/81/91 and 1901 are available on inter-library loan from The National Archives of Canada, 395 Wellington Street, Ottawa, Ontario, K1A 0N3. You will need to specify the County, the Parish and the year, or the microfilm reel No.

Researchers Available for N.B. Records

<u>Certified Genealogists/Genealogical</u> <u>Record Searchers</u>

- Don Dixon, G.R.S.(C)., 129
 Burpee Street, Fredericton, N.B.,
 E3A 1M6, (506) 459-1512,
 <ddixon@nbnet.nb.ca>
- John R. Elliott, C.G.(C)., Anagance Ridge, R.R. 5, Peticodiac, N.B., EOA 2H0 (506) 485-2033.
- Tony LeBlanc, C.G.(C)., 205
 Karolie Rd., Riverview, N.B.,
 E1B 4V3, phone (506) 387 7387, fax (506) 386-5768, e-mail <tonyaleb@nbnet.nb.ca>

Other experienced researchers

Paul J Bunnell, F.A.C.G., U.E., 100
Whitehall Rd. #15, Amesbury, MA
01913, (978) 834-2399, e-mail

<br

- research for all of Canada and the USA. He can also provide limited searches for New Brunswick only through printed materials (census, newspapers) for the Loyalist period.
- Suzanne Blaquière, P.O. Box 179, Dalhousie, N.B., E0K 1B0, (506) 684-3121.
- Janet Bubar, 11 Ambassador Drive, Douglas, N.B., E3A 7X9; (506) 472-4029,
bubarjan@nbnet.nb.ca>
- Janice M. Cook, 171 Priestman St., Apt. 9, Fredericton, N.B., E3B 3B3, (506) 459-1370
- Ruby Cusack, 47 Jean Street, Saint John, N.B., E2J 1J8, (506) 652-8887, <mcusack@nbnet.nb.ca> (Saint John & Kings Counties, N.B.)
- Eleanor Goggin, Box 492, Salisbury, N.B., E0A 3E0, (506) 372-9927, Albert/ Westmorland Counties only.
- Sylvia A. Hamm, 52 Needle St., Sussex Corner, N.B., E4E 2Z3, (506) 433-5210.
- Carolyn Harris, PO Box 20226, Fredericton, NB, E3B 7A2, (506) 454-4965, <hilderly@nbnet.nb.ca>, specialize in NB reserach and as a contact person for both Canadian and UK research.
- Denise Jones, 637 Scully St., Apt. 3, Fredericton, N.B., E3B 1V3, (506) 455-9769 history@nb.sympatico.ca
- Mary Rosevear, 44 Ashfield Drive, Quispamsis, N.B., E2G 1P7, (506) 847-3052, <rosevear@nbnet.nb.ca> (N.B. and parts of N.S.)
- Patricia Winans, 265 Randall Drive, Riverview, N.B., E1B 2V1, home phone (506) 386-6438, <pwinas @unb.ca> (Albert and Westmorland Counties).
- Carleton Co. Branch, NBGS, 395
 Main St., Unit 2, Hartland, N.B.,
 E7P 2N3
- Southeastern Branch, NBGS, P.O. Box 4321, Moncton, N.B., E1A 6E9.

Those wishing to use the services of any of these researchers should communicate with them directly.

Books by members: Deal directly with the author. NBGS does not handle these books. Payment to accompany orders. Postage paid if not marked.



Exclusively available from: John R. Elliott, C.G.(C)., Anagance Ridge, R.R. 5, Peticodiac, N.B., E0A 2H0

- Kings County N.B. Marriage Registers C and D, \$27.00
- Gone But Not Forgotten, Cemetery inscriptions of Kings County, N.B. Vol. 1, Studholm Parish, \$33. Vol 2, Sussex Parish, \$33.00 Vol. 3, Havelock, Cardwell, Waterford & Hammond Parishes, \$33.00

Exclusively available from: Benjamin Press, c/o Paul J. Bunnell, F.A.C.G., UE., 100 Whitehall Rd. #3-

F.A.C.G., UE., 100 Whitehall Rd. #3-15, Amesbury, MA 01913, e-mail

<br/

- Thunder Over New England, Benjamin Bonnell, The Loyalist, \$15.00 US + \$2.00 s&h.
- The New Loyalist Index, Vol 1, 1989, over 5,000 Loyalists listed. \$38.50 US + \$2.00 s&h.
- The New Loyalist Index, Vol. 2, 1996, a collection of more than 2,500 names, including many widows of Loyalists, \$22.00 US + \$2.00 s&h.
- The New Loyalist Index, Vol. 3, 1998, a new collection of approx. 2,000 names, histories and vital records of Loyalists from all over the colonies, but especially from the areas of Cape Cod, Martha's Vineyard, Nantucket and Mass. including N.H. Loyalists, \$21.00 US + \$2.00 s&h.
- Research Guide To Loyalist Ancestors, a directory to Archives, manuscripts, and published sources.
 \$17.00 US + \$2.00 s&h.
- The House of Robinson: The Robinson Genealogy of Newport, Rhode Island, and History of The Robinson Oil Company of Baltimore, Maryland, \$22.00 US + \$2.00 p&h.
- Genealogy Starter Guide & Research Forms Packet, \$4.95 + \$2.00 s&h.
- Acadian & Cajun Cooking & Old Remedies (The Way Memere Made Them), \$12.00 US + \$2.00 s&h.
- Also available for vendor table sales of our works at conventions and seminars, and I lecture on the loyalists.

N.B. Genealogical Society Information Sheet

Exclusively available from: Mrs. Nadine J. Fawcett, R.R. 1, Millville, N.B., E0H 1M0.

- Alexander Sharp(e) & Descendants. \$10.00.
- Thomas Fawcett. \$13.00.

Exclusively available from: C.L. "Cal" Craig, 1104 Rte. 770, Bonny River, RR 3, St. George, N.B., E0G 2Y0, (506) 755-6800, e-mail <craigcb@fundytek.nb.ca>

• The Young Emigrants: Craigs of the Magaguadavic, \$25.00

Exclusively available from: Edgar Christie, 250 Surrey Crescent, Fredericton, N.B., E3B 4L3.

 John Christie and Descendants, 1815-1994, 123 pages, descendants of John Christie who was born in Scotland and came to New Brunswick in 1827 at age 12, indexed.

Exclusively available from: Ken Kanner, 108 Candlewood Drive, Moncton, N.B., E1G 2L7. Please add \$4.00 to each item ordered for postage and handling.

- Albert Co. Marriage Register, 1846-1888, 186 pp., indexed, \$12.00.
- Albert Co. 1861 Census, 206 pp., by Parish, alphabetically by family group, \$20.00.
- Albert Co. 1871 Census, 297 pp., by Parish, alphabetically by family group, also includes a "head of household" listing in the original sequence, \$25.00.
- Albert Co. 1881 Census, 297 pp., by Parish, alphabetically by family group, \$25.00.
- Westmorland Co. 1891 Census, 2 volumes, 1027 pages, by Parish, alphabetically by family group, \$65.00.
- Westmorland Co. Marriage Register, Part 1, 1790-1856, 293 pp., indexed, \$18.00.
- Westmorland Co. Marriage Register, Part 2, 1857-1888, 459 pp., indexed, \$38.00.
- Early Families Revisited, 393 pp., contains family sheets for many early settlers in South Eastern N.B., \$32.00.
- Elmwood Cemetery, 1995, 497 pp., contains a listing of all known records of Elmwood Cemetery, Moncton, N.B., \$40.00.

Exclusively available from: John Beyea, 876 Rte. 10 Hwy., Noonan, N.B., E3A 7E4.

- Courage Through Adversity, 167
 pp. 1978, Family History of Beyea
 and related N.B. Loyalist families,
 \$13.00.
- Early Family History of the Beyea Family, 13 pp., \$3.50
- A Preliminary Family History of the Descendants of John Hill, 239 pp. 1982, \$27.00
- Revisions to A Preliminary Family History of the Descendants of John Hill.
- Descendants of 3-John M. Hill. This branch of the family which was discovered after the 1982 book was published, 15 pp., 1994. \$3.00
- Descendants of 3-Samuel M. Hill.
 25 pp., 1994, \$4.00
- Descendants of 3-William John Hill, 28 pp., 1994. \$4.00
- Descendants of 2-William Hill, 23 pp, Sept. 1995. \$5.50
- Biography and Origins of the Hopper Family, Aug. 1995. \$6.50.
- The Love Heritage of Rev. Dr. John Elias Peck Hopper and His Family, biography & family history, 1996.
 112 pp; three-hole punched, \$12.00; plastic spiral bound, \$15.00, postage included.

Exclusively available from:

Janice Seeley, 509 Rusagonis Rd., Rusagonis, N.B., E3B 8Z3 (506) 357-3775

- 1861 census, Sunbury Co., N.B., \$15.00 + \$3.00 p & h.
- 1881 census, Sunbury Co., N.B., \$20.00 + \$5.00 p & h.
- 1891 census, Sunbury Co., N.B., \$25.00 + \$5.00 p & h.
- Sunbury County Happenings, News Items from the Religious Intelligencer, Vol. 1 (1853-1878); Vol. 2 (1879-1889); Vol. 3 (1890-1896); and Vol. 4 (1896-1900); each \$15.00 + \$3.00 p & h.

Exclusively available from: Robert C. Ed, 101 Rainbow Drive, #382, Livingstone, TX 77351-9330.

 The Descendants and Ancestors of Thomas Calhoun, of Albert County, New Brunswick, 1994, 159 pp, indexed. Lists 600 descendants for 10 generations and 42 ancestors for 21 generations. Includes source notes. \$12.00 US.

Exclusively available from: Helen

C. Craig, 104 McFarlane St., Fredericton, N.B., E3A 1V4.

 Willoughby and Harriett: Their Manzer and Hay Descendants, 1995, 187 pp., indexed, descendants of Willoughby and Harriett (Hay) Manzer, \$16.00 + \$2.50 postage & handling.

Exclusively available from: Patricia Nicholson, Box 794, Perth-Andover, N.B., E0J 1V0, phone (506) 273-6250.

- Excerpts from Assumption Roman Catholic Church, Grand Falls, N.B., 1868-1920; \$15.00, postage included.
- Grand Falls Anglican Church Records, 1880s to 1940s; \$15.00, postage included.
- The History of Morrell, by Geneva Morrell. Includes school registers from 1870s to 1960s; \$15.00, postage included. All proceeds from the sale of this book will be used for further research in the county.
- The Census Records for 1871 for the Parishes of Andover, Perth, Gordon & Grand Falls. \$11.00 per parish or \$25.00 for the set of 4 parishes, postage included.

Exclusively available from: David Christopher, 160 Sussex Ave., Riverview, N.B., E1B 3A7, (506) 386-6020

- Cemeteries of Albert County, N.B., 8½ x 11, coil bound, 297 pp., contains vitals from virtually all tombstones in Albert Co. as of 1977. \$35.00 Can., \$26.00 US, postage included.
- The Descendants of James Martin of County Down, Ireland, and Hopewell, N.B. (the first three generations), fully documented, \$8.00 Can., \$6.00 US, postage included.

Exclusively available from: Patricia Winans, B.Sc.N, B.Ed., 265 Randall Drive, Riverview, N.B., E1B 2V1

- Entries from the 1795 Diary of Captain John MacDonald regarding his inspection of the Estates of Lt. Gov. DesBarres, Menudie or the Elysian Fields, Macan, Napan and Tatmagouche, \$18.00
- The Life and Times of Miss A.J.
 MacMaster, R.N., Superintendent of The Moncton Hospital, Moncton,

N.B., from the early 1900's to the late 1940's. The social and health care history of Moncton and N.B. forms the backdrop for her personal and professional story. \$20.00.

Exclusively available from: Tony LeBlanc, 205 Karolie Road, Riverview, N.B., E1B 4V3, phone (506) 387-7387, e-mail tonyaleb@nbnet.nb.ca

 Descendants of Joseph Lirette and Marguerite Guegen of New Brunswick, Canada, listing over 6000 descendants and relations of the first Lirette couple in N.B., married around 1784, spread throughout southern N.B., the Maritimes, and various locations in Canada and the U.S. 320 pp., \$35.00 Cdn., \$30.00 US, postage included.

 1871 census of Shediac Parish, Westmorland Co., and Dundas Parish, Kent Co., N.B. Combined census of adjoining parishes, alphabetical by family grouping, 180 pp., \$15.00 Cdn., \$12.00 US, postage included.

Exclusively available from: Roguer Crouse, P.O. Box 206, Tracyton, WA 98393, e-mail kinfolk.net@juno.com

 Crouse Family History: The Descendants of the New Brunswick Loyalists Philip & Sarah Crouse, with allied Burt and Clark families. 200+ pages, photographs, indexed, \$20.00.

The Future of the N.B. Genealogical Society

by Daniel F. Johnson, C.G. (Canada)

As we approach the next millennium perhaps we should step back and re-evaluate the direction we are heading as a society. Our principal objective, simply stated, is to promote genealogical endeavours in New Brunswick. The emergence of the New Brunswick Genealogical Society in 1978 was the part of a grass roots movement which swept North America spurred on by the American Bi-Centennial and Alex. Haley's 'Roots' phenomena. Unlike the old historical societies which focused their efforts on local initiatives such as the restoration of buildings, the operation of museums and social activities within their own locale, the founders of the N.B.G.S. recognized the importance of communication for the exchange of information.

The first newsletters, reproduced by an old Gestetner machine, stapled and mail by dedicatedvolunteers, though rather crudely presented in comparison with the Generations magazine type-set by the present day computer-laser technology, nevertheless not only filled a void in the dissemination of genealogical literature, but importantly established a link between the researchers with New Brunswick roots. Notwithstanding the other functions of the society in the preservation, indexing and publishing of records important to the family historian, Generations has become

the vital thread which defines who we are as a society. I believe, however, that in order for the Society to survive as a vibrant and effective organization, that we must seriously reconsider what will be the composition of our membership and how its needs can be best served.

If we consider the Society as one of several linkage points on a global basis, then our perspective may change from the traditional definition of the Society. The Society might be considered a service station on the highway of information exchange. In order to grow and prosper a service station must continually improve the off ramps and market its services by signs

This is one point of view. Do you agree with it? Or do you have different ideas about how NBGS should serve its members in the future. Let us know. We will print well thought out suggestions.

placed on the highway. The Internet, whether we like it or not, has established itself as the primary medium for the exchange of genealogical information. Web sites found on the Internet such as RootsWeb and GenForum are effectively filling the roles of communication once the domain of genealogical societies. The Provincial Archives

and New Brunswick Libraries are commencing to provide information directly to genealogists via the Internet. The Society, which formerly acted as a conduit for requests is now bypassed.

Societies should not regard the Internet as a competitor. Rather we must redesign our role. We have the ability to provide unique services. We must abandon the traditional monthly meetings with guest speakers and support annual seminars. The seminars which traditionally have focused on New Brunswick should be broadened to a regional concept. For example a co-operative effort of genealogical organizations in Nova Scotia, P.E.I. and New Brunswick could promote a Maritime Genealogical Seminar. To survive as a mainstream Society we can no longer rely entirely on Generations in printed form. Generations should be provided on the Internet in a web site for subscribers (ie. members) and e-mailed directly to them as new issues are produced.

I realize that many of our members do not have computers and certainly am not recommending that they be abandoned. Some Generations should be produced in print as long as the members demand it. However, looking ahead, I believe it is crucial that we adjust to these technological changes if the Society is to survive.

Books

St. Paul's Anglican Parish, Hampton, N.B., 1810-1996, A History

In the early years Hampton
Parish covered a wide area of Kings
County, including Upham, Rothesay, Nauwigewauk, Norton,
Gondola Point, French Village and
Smithtown as well as Hampton. The
book gives a list of the first subscribers (many of them Loyalists)
and follows the people of the Parish
from 1810 to 1996.

Order from St. Paul's Anglican Church, P.O. Box 840, Hampton, N.B., E0G 1Z0. The price is \$10.00 if picked up at the church, plus \$2.00 postage if mailed.



The Galway
Family
History
Society has
sent us a
copy of
Galway
Roots
Clanna na
Gaillimhe,
the journal
of Galway

Family History Society West, Volume V 1998. An Editor's Note inside the front cover reads as follows:

As editor of Volume V of Galway Roots - Clanna na Gaillimhe, I would like to thank all the authors and individuals who helped to make this journal possible. In keeping with the already high standard of articles printed in previous editions of this journal, we are fortunate once again to be able to publish articles of a similarly high standard. Even though the articles are quite diverse as to their content and subject matter they, nonetheless, serve to illustrate all the various facets of the lives and times of Galway people worldwide.

Articles such as 'Farm to Skilled Trades: Some Scarrys of Moylough', 'Robert O'Hara Burke: The Great Australian Explorer', 'The Castlegar Cody's in New Zealand' and 'William Joyce – Lord Haw Haw From Galway to the Third Reich and Back Again' serve to underline the point.

Articles such as Memories of 'Emigration The Folklore Collection' as a Genealogical Source or the 'Post Office' Records open the doors to other research possibilities to find that elusive ancestor.

Again we can gain a valuable insight into the lives and times of our ancestors from the following articles: 'Early National Schools in Kiltuilagh', 'The Coastguards in Famine Relief on the West Coast' and 'Popular Perceptions of the Royal Irish Constabulary during the land war in Galway'.

All the articles in this journal present us with an opportunity to look through the windows of the past, something which will hopefully shed light on the present era in which we find ourselves.

If anyone would like a copy of this journal, send \$45.00 Canadian for airmail delivery, or \$30.00 Canadian for surface mail delivery to: Galway Family History Society West, Unit 3, Venture Centre, Liosbaun Estate, Tuam Road, Galway, Ireland. Phone (091) 756737.



Memorial
Inscriptions
of Castlegar
Graveyards.
The parish
of Castlegar
lies approximately
three miles
east of
Galway
City. There

are eight graveyards in the old parish of Castlegar: Tirelian, Menlo, Carrowbrowne, Castlegar, Killeen, Ballybrit, St. Jame's Mervue, and Roscam. This book deals with seven of the above listed graveyards as the memorial inscriptions and history of St. Jame's graveyard have already been published: Higgins, Jim. St. Jame's Church and Cemetery Gleninagh Heights Galway. Crow's Rock Press, Galway, 1996.

Galway Family History Society West have surveyed and mapped each graveyard and have produced a detailed plan. The plan shows the exact location and number of each memorial. The numbering system on the maps corresponds with the actual memorial inscriptions which appear in this book. This publication also contains an alphabetical surname index for each graveyard as well as a locational map showing how to get to each graveyard.

The memorials in the graveyards of the parish of Castlegar came in all shapes and sizes, some being simply unmarked stones, wooden crosses or plain horizontal slabs, while others are more ornate and have much carving and on a grander scale there are some chest tombs. Memorial inscriptions are also very varied, some just give the deceased person's name while others practically contain the whole family history going back several generations. Regardless of it's size, shape or inscription written thereon, the memorial shows the final resting place of the deceased. It also acknowledges the person's existence and serves as a focal point for family and friends to pay their respects.

Locating a memorial in a graveyard can be a very difficult and onerous task, given difficult terrain, the often chaotic layout of the graves, and the difficulties encountered in trying to decipher the often very faint inscription. It has been found in Galway Family History Society West, that the vast majority of people trying to trace their ancestors, have a deep wish and longing to find, either the house/plot of land or the final resting place of their ancestors. It was partly for this reason, and also given the above mentioned difficulties that it was decided to undertake this publication.

This publication deals only with memorial inscriptions. Galway Family History Society West is aware that there are many unrecorded burials on either stone or burial registers and that family or persons in the locality may have additional information regarding these burials. However, we were not in a position to obtain this information.

A number of blank pages have been left at the end of this book, so as to facilitate people who wish to include any additional family information.

For a copy of this 154 page book, send \$50.00 Canadian for airmail delivery or \$30.00 Canadian for surface mail delivery to the Galway Family History Society West Ltd. at the address shown above for the Galway Family History Society Journal. For both books, send \$85.00 Canadian for airmail delivery or \$55.00 for surface mail delivery.



CD Ships and Seafarers of Atlantic Canada

This CD contains information on the shipping industry of Atlantic Canada, derived from two British record series, structured as three interactive databases that allow the user to search, sort and query the data.

The first database is compiled from the Certificates of Registry for

10 major ports of Atlantic Canada: Miramichi, Richibucto and Saint John, in New Brunswick; Halifax, Sydney, Pictou, Windsor and Yarmouth, in Nova Scotia; Charlottetown, Prince Edward Island; and St. John's, Newfoundland, from 1787-1936 (out-side dates). It contains information on the vessels registered in each port and on their owners. Shipping registries for the port of Bermuda are also included on the database.

The second database is compiled from the crew agreements of vessels registered in the ports of Saint John, New Brunswick; Yarmouth, Windsor and Halifax, Nova Scotia, for the period 1863-1914. This file contains information on the masters and seamen who crewed the vessels, their ports of call and voyages. In total the file contains information on 182,000 seamen and 20,000 masters of Atlantic Canadian vessels.

A third database contains a one per cent random sample of crew agreements from non-Canadian (British) vessels which was compiled for comparative purposes. The data is arranged in the same format as the file described above and contains 85,000 records of individual seamen and 19,000 records of masters.

These databases were originally created for the Atlantic Canada Shipping Project, a major research project undertaken by maritime historians at Memorial University over a six year period from 1976 -1982. Its objectives were to study, document and explain the rise and fall of Atlantic Canadian shipping in the 19th and 20th centuries, through the use of the official documents of the British Registrar General of Shipping and Seamen and focussing on the major ports in Atlantic Canada.

The CD Features 44, 687 vessels, 79,682 shipowners, 265,000 seamen, 39,000 ship captains, multiple indexes, menu access and

built in search capability. It was designed for genealogists, historians, researchers, museums, libraries, schools and archives.

Computer requirements are IBM compatable PC with a minimum of 8 mb of RAM, Windows 95/98/NT, SVGA monitor and CD-ROM drive.

Order from: The Secretary, Maritime History Archive, Memorial University of Newfoundland, St. John's NF A1C 5S7 Canada, phone 709-737-8428, fax 709-737-3123, e-mail <mha@morgan.ucs .mun.ca>

Price \$49.95 Canadian + \$5.00 shipping & handling. Total price non-Canadians \$54.95 Canadian. Canadian residents add 15% HST for a total of \$63.19. Visa and MasterCard accepted, and cheques in Canadian dollars payable to Memorial University of Newfoundland.



New
Directions in
Old-Age
Policies.
Janie S.
Steckenrider
and Tonya M.
Parrott.
editors.
This book
explores the
changed

political environment in the United States and what it means for the policies and programs benefiting the elderly and their families. It includes chapters written by distinguished contributors, such as Fernando Torres-Gil, Assistant Secretary for Aging, Clinton Administration, and discusses specific, realistic policy options for the future. New Directions in Old-Age Policies suggests that old-age policy in the changed political environment is a paradox of competing agendas: individual versus fiscal responsibility in policy choices, doing more for the elderly

Books, Book Reviews, Letters, Reunions

and their families with fewer public resources, and prioritizing the status quo or change in policy decisions for the elderly.

Janie S. Steckenrider is Associate Professor of Political Science at Loyola Marymount University, Los Angeles. Tonya M. Parrott is Assistant Professor of Sociology and Gerontology at Quinnipiac College, Connecticut.

Soft cover, 6" x 9", 285 pp., Published by State University of New York Press, State University Plaza, Albany, New York, 12246, October 9, 1998, price \$19.95 US.

Arrivals 1998 - Our First Ancestors in New Brunswick.

Saint John Branch of the New Brunswick Genealogical Society is planning an early 1999 publication of Arrivals 1998 - Our First Ancestors in New Brunswick. This is a compilation of first generation family group records of well over 600 immigrants to New Brunswick. Most are ancestors of members of Saint John Branch. The book will include names and addresses of contributors. For further information and to reserve a copy, write to Saint John Branch, NBGS, PO Box 2423, Saint John, N.B., E2L 3V9, or e-mail <dfraser@nbnet.nb.ca>

Book Review Terrance M. Punch, C.G.(C)

Joan Magee. In Search of a New Eden: Johannes Etter in America, 1735, 85 pp., 1996, \$20.00 postpaid

Lela Hultquist Booth and Joan Magee. Full Sail for Philadelphia: The Etter Family Reunited, 128 pp., 1997. \$25.00 postpaid.

Joan Magee. A Swiss Family from Oberried: The Etter Family, 96 pp., 1998. \$25.00 postpaid

All books available from Electa Press, Box 396, Station A, Windsor, Ont. N9A 6L7. These three books are family history, as opposed to name-and date genealogy, a fact which renders them vastly more engaging to readers who are not part of the Etter family. Written in an attractive style and well supplied with pictures and maps, the set will hold the interest of anyone seriously interested in the "Foreign Protestant" migrations of the eighteenth century.

The Etters have lived in Oberried (officially Ried bei Kurzers), in the canton of Freiburg, Switzerland from at least the 1420s and probably much longer than that. The first book recounts the background and story of Johannes Etter (1685 ca. 1749) who emigrated to North America in 1735 and was joined by his family in Pennsylvania two years later. The second volume relates the lives of Johannes's several children, including Peter Etter (1715-1794), a weaver who settled in Braintree, MA., and was brought to Halifax from Boston as a loyal refugee in 1776. Peter was the progenitor of the several Etter families found in various parts of Nova Scotia and New Brunswick. The third in the series adds to our knowledge of the Swiss context of the Etters and other families who left the Freiburg-Bern border area in the 1730s.

There is much to commend Joan Magee's approach to the history of her Etter ancestors. In particular I would mention her sustained presentation of the Etters' story as part of a broader sweep of events. While the experiences of the Etters were not severally unique, collectively they were specific to this family.

The tale of any ancestral family would adhere to much this pattern. Two families might start from the same European village and settle in the same colony in America, but wind up with one family as American Patriots, the other as

United Empire Loyalists. Or both might be loyal, but one be Anglican and the other staunchly Reformed Church. Part of the value of studying family history in the wider scheme of things resides in the discovery of the similarities and differences between families and individuals when faced with changing conditions.

For anyone who prefers reading family history to a dry recitation of names and dates, the series offers a treat. Pages 111-116 in book two provide enough of the bare facts of who and when, leaving the remainder to be good informative reading. As such, it affords a model that bears emulation.

Letters

Joshua M. Smith, 114 Park Street, Orono, ME 04473, wrote July 23rd to say that he is currently writing a dissertation about smuggling between Maine and New Brunswick through the War of 1812. One of the chief characters in his dissertation is one John McMasters (or McMaster), who apparently came from the Charlotte County area. He apparently was involved in a smuggling-related murder in 1808, and was himself killed in a brawl in Wiscasset, Maine, in August 1815. Joshua will appreciate any reference to John McMasters that anyone can pass along to him.

Reunions

Tracy Family Reunion Held

The Tracy Reunion Association, Inc. held its 103rd annual family reunion on August 16 in Prospect Harbor (Maine) at the Women's' Club. A very successful yard sale was held on the lawn. Memorabilia

of dated mugs, stationery, and button pins with the coat of arms printed on them, note paper with a reproduction of the Portland Head Light sketch done by artist Torn Tracy of the Tracy Gallery in Rockport, Massachusetts, and imprinted pencils were available to be purchased also.

After a delicious pot luck lunch, the business meeting was called to order by President Stanley Boynton. Election of officers was held with Stan Boynton of Winthrop, President; Jerry Connors of Winter Harbor, Vice President, Diane Merrill of Dexter as Treasurer: Julie

Williams of Durham as Secretary; and Lee Tracy of Bowdoinham was elected to the Board of Trustees to fill the unexpired term of Charles Merrill who resigned.

Nina Connors of Winter Harbor received the trophy award for the senior family member present, Crystal Kwon received the trophy for the youngest member present and Ruth Tracy Dalgleish for the family member travelling the greatest distance. Ruth came from Oregon. The meeting was well attended with Mr. and Mrs. Ralph Shaw coming from Hartland, New Brunswick and Mr. and Mrs. Allen

Tracy drove from Connecticut. This was the first time in many years that family members have come from New Brunswick. There were members in attendance from many areas around the state of Maine.

If you have any genealogy questions or if you are a Tracy descendant who would like to be put on the mailing list for the annual newsletter / invitation for the Reunion, please write to Ruby Tracy, 75 Weeks Mills Road, New Sharon, ME 04955, telephone (207) 778-2284, or e-mail < rtracy @maine.maine.edu>

Yorkshire 2000

Mark Your Calendar Now!

The Local Organizing Committee is pleased to announce that a weeklong Yorkshire 2000 Gathering will be held in the Sackville, New Brunswick - Amherst, Nova Scotia area beginning August 3, 2000.

Yorkshire 2000 is a gathering to celebrate the roughly 1,000 settlers from Yorkshire who settled Cumberland and Westmoreland Counties between 1772 and 1775.

A team of local volunteers, under the direction of Chairman Don Chapman from B.C., and Al Smith of Sackville, N.B., has been meeting to plan seven days of activities for young and old alike.

The preliminary schedule includes family and ship reunions, a traditional Methodist church service, concerts, lectures on the Yorkshire folk and their influence on society, bus trips highlighting Yorkshire points of interest and history (Point de Bute graveyard, Fort Beausejour, settlements - Dorchester, Port Elgin, Tidnish, Oxford . . .), a re-enactment of the Eddy Rebellion, as well as lots of opportunities to climb your Yorkshire family tree!

For more information contact:

Yorkshire 2000 Local Arrangements Committee (http://tapnet.tap.nb.ca/tht/york2000.html) c/o Tantramar Heritage Trust PO Box 6301 Sackville, NS E4L 1G6 Al Smith, President (506) 536-4965 or email: alsmith@nbnet.nb.ca

OR

Carol Dobson
Chair, Communications Committee
Yorkshire 2000
902-429-5885 or email:
cjdobson@fox.nstn.ca

Some Yorkshire Names: Ainson Anderson Andrew Appleton Atkinson Barlow Barr Bath Beaver Bennett Berwick Beys Biggin Black Blackburn Blashell Blenkey Blenkhorn Blenkinsop Boast Bowser Briggs Brown Bulmer Calvert Carter Chapman Charlton Charmick Clark Clarkson Coates Cole Cornforth Coulson Crawford Davis Dean Dewthwaite Dimond Dixon Dobson Donkin Duke Ellis Fairbairn Fawcett Fenley Fenton Fenwick Fielding Flintoff Forster Freeze Garbut Geldart Gilliat Graham Habishaw Hall Hardy

Harper Harrison Hawkworth Hayton Hemsel Hill Hodgson Holiday Hopper Horsman Hudry Hulton Humphrey Hunter Jackson Jaques Jarratt Jefferson Johnson Johnston Kay Keillor King Kneeshaw Lamb Layton Leach Leming Lewis Little Lodge Lowerison Lowry Lowther Lusby Lumley Marshall Maugham Mennard Mills Milner Milton Moon Mitton Newton Noddings Oldfield Oliver Oulton Oxley Palister Patison Parker Patterson Pearson Peck Peebles Pickering Pickny Pipes Praid Read Remmington Richardson Ripley Robertson Robinson Routh Routledge Savage Scott Scurr Sedgewick Sharrow Sherwood Shipley Shires Siddall Silk Simpson Sinton Skelton Slee Smith Snowdon Stapleton Staveley Steel Stibbins Stiles Stockdale Swinburn **Tatum Taylor Thompson Topham** Towse Tranner Trenholm Trerice Trueman Turnbull Veckel Walker Walton Ward Waterworth Watson Webster Weldon Wells Wheatley Wilkinson Wilson Winn Wood Wry

Ask me about Yorkshire 2000or better still go to http://www .chignecto.net and see if you're a Yorkie too!

20th Anniversary Conference

"New Brunswick Ancestors — Arrivals and Departures"

Jul 30 - Aug 2, 1999
Atlantic Baptist University
Moncton, NB
333 Gorge Road
Moncton, New Brunswick, Canada

The New Brunswick Genealogical Society is pleased to offer its best conference ever. Genealogists and family historians from various parts of Canada and the United States will gather to hear over a dozen speakers share their knowledge on a wide range of topics. For the first time ever, the Society will be flying in speakers from Ireland and Scotland. The program will also include "Ask the experts" panels, a genealogical marketplace, research rooms, opportunities for private consultation with some of the speakers, and a computer laboratory where conference participants can try out various genealogical computer software programs. Representatives from the Provincial Archives of New Brunswick will be at the conference with archival material.

The conference is open to anyone interested in genealogy. It will be an excellent opportunity to meet and exchange information with other researchers. The conference registration fee is \$65.00, which does not include meals or accommodations. (see registration form)

There will be an anniversary dinner Saturday night with entertainment and a guest speaker. The dinner will be open to conference registrants and their guests. Tickets for the anniversary dinner are \$20.00 per person.(see registration form)

Conference Speakers and Topics (Provisional)

John Grenham - "To the Auld Sod - Finding Your Ancestors in Ireland"

John Grenham is a self-employed professional genealogist who has been active in the field for the past twelve years. He was an in-house researcher at the Genealogical Office in Dublin, Ireland for four years and Project Manager of

Registration Form (please print)		
Sumame Given Name		
Spouse/Friend		
Address Apt#		
City Province/State		
Postal/Zip Code Telephone		
e-mail		
Accommodation: Single (S) \$20.00 Double (D) \$30.00		
Meals: Bfst. \$4.00 Lunch \$8.00 Dinner \$12.00 Anniversary Dinner \$20.00		
Please indicate your requirements:		
30 Jul Room O Dinner O		
31 Jul Room O Bfst O Lunch O		
31 Jul Anniversary Dinner O		
01 Aug Room O Bfst O Lunch O Dinner O		
02 Aug Bfst O Lunch O		
Food Allergies/Special needs:		
Payment; Conference Registration \$65.00 x =		
Accommodation/Meals		
Total		
Send registration & payment in Canadian funds to: New Brunswick - Ancestors PO Box 7102 Riverview, NB E1B 4T8 Canada		
No refunds after July 15, 1999. (over)		

New Brunswick Ancestors — Arrivals and Departures

the Irish Genealogical Project for four years. With *The Irish Times*, he has developed the Irish Ancestors web site http://www.irish-times.com/ancestor. His list of publications includes: *Tracing Your Irish Ancestors*, *Clans and Families of Ireland*, *An Illustrated History of Ireland*, and *Irish Family Names*. He has developed a computer software package titled *Irish Recordfinder* which is designed to assist in the genealogical research of Irish records. This software is licensed to the National Library of Ireland, the National Archives of Ireland, the Ulster Historical Foundation and The Irish Times among others.

SPECIAL PROGRAM FEATURES The conference will provide a computer laboratory for demonstrations of genealogical computer programs: Family Tree Maker - Version 5.0 Legacy - Version 2.0 The Master Genealogist - Version 3.5 Family Origins - Version 6.0 Please indicate your interest in participating in the computer laboratory: Yes O No O Private consultations will be available on a reserved basis with three of the Theme Lecturers. Please identify your interests Irish O Scottish 0 Loyalist O Surnames being researched:

Please complete both sides, cut out or photocopy, and mail.

Marjory Harper - "Bridging the Atlantic-Scottish Emigration to New Brunswick"

Marjory Harper is a lecturer of history at the University of Aberdeen in Scotland. Her research, publishing, and teaching interests are in the field of modern Scottish history (1700-1950), particularly emigration from Scotland. She participates regularly in seminars and conferences held by the Centre for Canadian Studies at the University of Edinburgh and at other Canadian studies centres elsewhere in the UK. Her list of publications includes two prize winning books on Scottish emigration, entitled Emigration from North East Scotland, Volume 1, Willing Exiles and Volume 2, Beyond the Broad Atlantic. She is currently involved in the production of Scotland and the Americas, 1650-1930: A Documentary Source Book, which is to be published by the Scottish History Society in 1999.

Ruth Legge – "Preservation Techniques for Your Genealogy Treasures"

Ruth Legge trained as a book and paper conservator and hand-binder in Vancouver. She served as Vancouver City Archives' conservator for three years before moving to Nova Scotia to set up a private practice in 1984. Her practice as a hands on restorer includes work with Special Collections, museums, archives and private collectors.

Allen Robertson - "How Do You Know It's True? - Evaluating Genealogical Evidence"
Allen Robertson is a historian with roots in New Brunswick and Nova Scotia. He is a Certified Genealogist and is President of the Genealogical Institute of the Maritimes. He lectures on genealogy for the Elderhostel program at Dalhousie University and for the Dept. of Recreation, Halifax Regional Municipality. He is the author of *Time and Tides, Hansport, N.S.*

1795-1995, and has contributed to numerous books and genealogical publications.

Rev. Ross Hebb - "Anglican Clergy of the Revolution-Reluctant Loyalists"

Ross Hebb is an Anglican clergyman at St. Peter's Parish in Fredericton. His doctoral work from the University of Wales, Lampeter Campus deals with Loyalist Connecticut Anglican clergy who came to New Brunswick. He has authored Quaco St. Martins and The History of Holy Trinity Anglican Church, St. Martins.

Robert Fellows - "Managing a Family History Project" and "Strategies and Sources for Irish Research"

Robert Fellows was an archivist at the Provincial Archives of New Brunswick from 1967 until his recent retirement. He is a Certified Genealogist and serves on the Board of Examiners of the Genealogical Institute of the Maritimes. His most recent publication was Starting a Family History Project in New Brunswick, Canada. He often lectures at the University of New Brunswick, and at genealogical and historical society conferences.

Kathryn Hilder - (Topic to relate to Loyalist Research) Kathryn Hilder was a reference librarian at the Harriet Irving Library, University of New

Brunswick for twenty-four years. She was in charge of their Loyalist Collection from 1980 until she retired in 1998 and is the creator and author of the Loyalist Collection Inventory. She also taught Junior and Senior High School in New Brunswick. She has been a guest speaker at many genealogical society meetings and conferences.

John Elliott - Land Records and Deeds

John Elliott is a Certified Genealogist who has been actively involved in genealogy for over twenty-five years. His main area of interest is Kings and Queens County Loyalists. He is a co-editor of Memoires. the newsletter of the Kings County Historical and Archival Society. He has transcribed and published Kings County Marriages, Volumes C and D. He has also published Volumes 1, 2, and 3 of Gone But Not Forgotten, a record of cemeteries in Kings County.

Richard Thorne - "The Kingdom of Grace: The Emergence of Two Main Baptist Traditions and the Conversion of Early Loyalist Settlers in New Brunswick" Richard Thorne has taught and served as Vice-Principal at Saint John High School for the past twenty-nine years. He has co-edited The Maritimes: Tradition, Challenge, and

Change for the Maritime
Provinces Education Foundation. He is a Past President of
the New Brunswick Historical
Society and a co-editor of
Memoires, the newsletter of the
Kings County Historical and
Archival Society.

Pat Townsend - (Baptist Church Records)

Pat Townsend has been an archivist at Acadia University for twenty-six yearts. Part of her responsibility at Acadia has been the Atlantic Baptist Archival Collection.

Judith Colwell - (United Church Records)

Judith Colwell was responsible for the Canadian Baptist Archives in Ontario for twenty years. Since 1988, she has been responsible for the Maritime Conference Archives in Sackville, New Brunswick.

Mary McDevitt - (Catholic Church Records)

Mary McDevitt is a school teacher. She is also the archivist for the Roman Catholic Diocese of New Brunswick. She has published We Hardly Knew Ye, The Records of St. Mary's Cemetery, Saint John, N.B., and co-authoted An Honorable Independence, The Irish Catholic Settlers of Johnville, Carleton County, New Brunswick, written with her father, the late William Kilfoil, a former editor of Generations.

More information will be available on the N.B.G.S. web site at: http://www.bitheads.com/nbgs/ and in the Spring '99 issue if Generations.

If you have any questions, contact Victor Badeau at (506) 458-2717 during the evening (Atlantic Standard Time), or e-mail at <badeau@nbnet.nb.ca>.

Researching Records at the Provincial Archives of New Brunswick

by Don Dixon, GRS(C)

Part 2, Church and Civil Vital Statistics Records

In Part 1, it was emphasized that the New Brunswick Census reports 1851 to 1901 on deposit at PANB contain a wealth of ancestor information. While some of these reports are compiled and indexed, most are on microfilm and it was explained how to research and interpret the enumerator information. The Census reports serve to locate an ancestor to a County, Parish, Community or City Ward of residence and are an excellent initial source of family names, ages, marital status, occupations, Church of attendance and general origins. While the pre-1901 Census reports provide the ages of all family individuals, the 1901 Census lists the day, month and year of birth with the age.

Prior to 1888 in New Brunswick, there was no civil registration for births and deaths (there are some exceptions where a few Counties recorded earlier births; see ahead). Marriage Registers in most Counties started in 1812 but several Counties maintained such registers from 1790 up.

We are fortunate indeed to have today most of the pre-1888 Church Baptism, Marriage and Death Registers on microfilm at PANB. These include Anglican, Presbyterian, Methodist, United, Congregational, Episcopalian, Roman Catholic and Baptist records. The Church records provide a record of births, baptisms, marriage and deaths over the period 1768 to 1888 and beyond. A few Church Registers are compiled and are available in the Search Room. For example, the Bathurst area Roman Catholic records are in published format.

The New Brunswick Church records are grouped by the original County record system. When researching, also consider the Church Parishes or area of influence, not to be confused with the civil or County Parish. Church Diocese Parishes often crossed County lines.

The Roman Catholic Church was established in the northeastern areas of New Brunswick in the mid-1600's. These early Acadian and Native Church records are kept at the University of Moncton. The following Church records on deposit at PANB are a random sampling. The Roman Catholic records of Restigouche County start in 1759. The Madawaska County Roman Catholic Parish Registers start in 1792. The Methodist Church of Sheffield, Sunbury County, was established by 1768. The Congregational Church at Maugerville started vital records in 1773. Early Baptist meetings start in York County in 1800. Christ Church and Trinity Church Parishes at Fredericton and Saint John were established by 1790. Christ Church, St. Stephen, Charlotte County records start in 1802. The records of St. Paul's Anglican at Sackville in Westmorland County start in 1825.

The Loyalists arrived in 1783 and they played a great part in the organization of the Province. The British Colonial Office directed that the Church of England was to be the official Church in the new colony. The early government of New Brunswick thus supported the Anglican Church and clergy authority among other Church denominations in the Province was later allowed to establish Churches and perform marriages.

From the early Churches, the religious affiliation of individuals

and families changed over the decades of the 1800's due to more choices for Protestant Church worship. If the Church denomination of your ancestor is not known, try searching the Anglican records first.

Associating your present information derived from family records or from a Census report is crucial to learning more from the Church records. The Census report will identify where your ancestors lived. From there, the County Genealogical Guides, the Subject Guide to Microfilm or the MC80 reference volumes will help you to isolate the probable Church of attendance of your ancestor. For example, an index of the Anglican Churches within the Fredericton Parish Diocese with years of record coverage and microfilm numbers is in the MC223 binder. If you do not find your family in a local Church of the known or suspected denomination or if you do not find a Church of that denomination where the family lived, range the research to churches more distant. Church circuits were established where the clergyman toured large areas of New Brunswick on horseback or with a horse and wagon. So it is important to consider that the Church records of your ancestors may be in the Registers of a Church many miles from where they actually lived.

Researching the original microfilmed Church Baptism
Registers for full birth dates before 1888 is usually productive. Most of the Registers also contain a birth date entry. These are not indexed but the entries are chronological, i.e., by date, so if a researcher knows the birth year found in a Census report, the birth/baptism can be found. The Register entries are in

Researching Records at the Provincial Archives of New Brunswick

original handwriting. While many of our early clergy were excellent writers, some were not. Likewise, some of the Register pages were ink-faded on filming so you may find some entries difficult to read.

When researching the Baptist Registers, keep in mind that the baptism date for a child might be the day of birth, the next month, or even years after the birth. A few of our ancestors waited until the last child of a family was born before arranging the baptisms for all. A researcher will sometimes see the baptism of several or all children of a family on the same date. The mother or father may be baptized at the same time. To facilitate the discovery of a baptism/birth date, remember when looking for an entry to search a few years before and after the suspected birth year.

The Marriage and Burial Registers are in the same record format as the Baptism Registers. A Church marriage record is usually duplicated in the County Marriage Registers since these started in 1812, some Counties earlier. The law required a couple to obtain a marriage certificate or bond from the County seat before a Church marriage. Since many of the civil marriage registers are indexed, consider looking at this record group first. The individual County Genealogical Guides at PANB list the microfilm numbers for the County Marriage Registers.

Church Burial Register information will often reveal the deceased's age and place of interment. The burial location may not be in that particular Church Cemetery. Also search the compiled Cemetery records in the Search Room. County and Country of origin information is sometimes inscribed on a memorial stone. Such may also be found in a newspaper obituary. Research local and distant newspaper obituaries after the death date. The Saint John newspapers

published obituaries from all Counties of the Province. Look in the name indexes of Daniel Johnson's *Vital Statistics from New Brunswick Newspapers*, a series of published compilations of vital and news events 1784 to 1889. These volumes are located in the Search Room at PANB.

A few of the Church microfilms are restricted from viewing without permission from the individual Churches. The reason for this is that the microfilms contain both the old and the more recent records which are not yet officially released by the Church for public access. This class of Church microfilm is in the minority at PANB and are available for viewing by writing to the Church concerned. The Church will then send a letter to you and to PANB to permit the viewing. For distant researchers, Church microfilm is available by mail through the inter-library loan program from PANB to your local library. The loan is for thirty days and the cost is small.

The early and later Anglican Church Registers are comprehensive in New Brunswick. The Methodist Church records start in Charlotte and York Counties in 1794. The Fredericton Roman Catholic records start in 1806. Due to the Saint John fires, many of the early Church records there were lost but the Portland and Exmouth Methodist records are available from 1783 and 1791.

The New Brunswick Baptist records consist of meeting minutes and membership rolls; there were few separate vital statistics registers maintained. Occasionally a researcher may find a name and date of a baptism, a marriage or a death in the meeting minutes. Baptist records in Saint John start in 1810. Baptist meeting minutes for Moncton in Westmorland County start in 1828.

For a more complete listing of New Brunswick Churches of all denominations with dates of record coverage, see the appropriate County Guide, the Subject Guide to Microfilm binder and the MC80 binders at PANB. If you have any questions, staff are very helpful.

It is necessary for productive ancestor research to also explore other vital statistic record groups at PANB. A few of these are mentioned above. The civil record group Late Registrations of Birth covers the period from 1810 to 1899. It contains the births of individuals who for one reason or another wanted their birth to be registered. These individuals went to the County seat or to the Provincial government and provided full birth information including age and names of parents with place of birth. These records are in card format on microfilm. This 25,000 name listing is not indexed; the sequence is alpha by individual names grouped to microfilm numbers.

The RS141 County Birth Register Index is in large published volume format at PANB and is located in the Search Room. These volumes contain the recorded New Brunswick births from 1801 to 1899 from all sources including Church records. While these volumes are not comprehensive in terms of the pre-1888 content, the family information for the later years is. The well organized format can be searched by the father's name, the mother's maiden surname and by the child's name. The family residence is documented by County, Parish and community place name with the place of birth and birth date of the child. A microfilm number is included so you can look up and copy the original birth document. Note that the County Birth Register Index is now online at the PANB website in the Internet <www.gov .nb.ca.supply/archives>.

Researching Records at the Provincial Archives of New Brunswick

The RS141 Vital Statistics record group also contains the County and Provincial Registers of Birth, Marriage and Death after 1888. This is a large record group comprising much index and microfilm material for the fifteen Counties of New Brunswick.

The RS141 County Birth
Register information is now
available for public access at PANB
from 1888 to the years 1917 to
1920, depending on the County.
These Registers provide the child's
name and sex, date of birth and
where, the father's name and
occupation, the mother's maiden
name, the name of the accoucheur
or midwife and the name and
address of the informant.

There are exceptions to the early range of registered births in the New Brunswick RS141 birth records sub-group. These are: the Charlotte County Births Registers, 1860 to 1920 (indexed), refer to RS141 A2b; the Kings County Birth Registers, 1812 to 1919 (indexed), refer to RS141 A2e; the Birth Certificates for Westmorland County, 1882 to 1887, refer to RS141 A6; and the Provincial Returns of Birth, 1870 to 1888, refer to RS141 A5. There are two copies of the RS141 reference binders at PANB, one in the reference fover and the other in the Search Room.

The RS141 County Registers of Marriage are now available for public access at PANB from 1888 to 1919. These Register entries provide this information: names and ages of the bride and groom with residence, names of all parents, bride and groom status (i.e. spinster, bachelor, widow or widower), the date of the marriage, witness names, the religion of the bride and groom and the officiating clergyman. Note that this record sub-group contains an index of Saint John Brides and Grooms, 1908 to 1921; refer to RS141 B6.

Dorothy Wiggs, a Capital Branch member of the New Brunswick Genealogical Society, has created a valuable index resource by compiling all of the County Marriages of New Brunswick from 1882 to 1907 currently. This is a continuing series which will be supplemented as time goes on. The record group is called RS141 Index to Marriages. It lists full names of both bride and groom in alpha sequence for all New Brunswick Counties over the period. Included are the marriage date, the Register book and page number, the County where the marriage took place and the microfilm number for those who want to copy the original marriage certificate or licence. This series of published volumes is available in the Search Room and is a quick reference to learn if a suspected marriage took place in New Brunswick.

The RS141 County Registers of Death include the later New Brunswick Certificates of Registration of Death, both available for research at PANB for the period 1888 to 1938 currently. Later death records are presently being microfilmed with a target end date of 1948. The County Registers of Death have this information: name, age and sex of deceased with residence, date of death and where, place of birth and occupation, religious denomination, cause of death and the informant's name with address. The later (after 1920) Certificates of Registration of Death have this information: the name, sex and residence of the deceased, the date of death and where, date and place of birth, occupation, marital status and racial origin, name of spouse, names and birthplace of parents, date of burial with location, cause of death and the informant's name.

The civil record series RS551A, Marriage Bonds, 1810 to 1932, are a body of records documenting an intent to marry. If the marriage was not published by Church banns or the clergyman did not know the parties to a marriage, a Marriage Bond was required before the ceremony. These records are indexed in paper format and the material records are on microfilm at PANB. If you cannot find a marriage in the County Registers, try this Provincial record group.

Many complete and incomplete family histories or genealogies are on deposit at PANB. These often contain much credible vital information from family records and Bibles. Take care because the opposite can be true too. It is wise for a researcher to first look at the family history collection index binder located in the reference fover at PANB. It is possible that another individual has done research on your ancestors. Genealogies may also be found in the MC80 binder or index and in the RS184B binder (called the New Brunswick Museum Vertical Files). These references are alpha indexed and keyed to Stacks material or microfilm numbers.

The New Brunswick Genealogical Society publishes every few
years a Search List of member
names with addresses of those who
are researching certain families
specified on the yearly enrollment
forms. There is a copy of the 1997
Search List at PANB. It is also
online at the NBGS website on the
Internet <www.bitheads.ca/nbgs>.
Consider looking at this compilation
because it may put you in touch
with someone who has ancestor
vitals important to you.

There are other record group sources of vital statistics information on deposit at PANB. These include the County Registry Office and the County Probate Files and Book records. In the Spring edition of Generations, look for more direction on researching the records at PANB. In the meantime, good luck researching!

Index To Death Roll in the Saint John Globe, 1903–1905

Some Residents and Former Residents

by Ruby M Cusack .

(Continued from previous issue.) In a January issue of the St. John Globe, from 1897 to 1926, a Death Roll was published with names of some residents and some former residents. Each list contained approximately five hundred names.

The List of 1897 to 1914 often contained a short comment about the person. I have not been able to locate a Death Roll for the year 1915. From 1916 to 1926 only the name and sometimes the age was given.

The Heading implies it was a list of "Prominent People" that had died during the year. I do not know how the names for this list were chosen as many of the local people that died during the year are not listed. Many are former residents that died in other places.

1903-1905 Name, Death Date, Age

-ayton, Leslie, Feb 1903, 24 -eansy, Geo. Mrs., Mar 1903 -eck, James, Capt., Feb 1903, 71 -myth, Rebecca, Feb 1903 -uffy, Charles, Feb 1903, 28 Abbott, Sadie A., 16 Mar 1903 Adams, Elizabeth, 31 Aug 1903, 39 Adams, Fred, Mar 1903, 31 Adams, Margaret O., 19 Feb 1905 Addison, John W., 18 Nov 1905 Ahearn, Katherine, 15 Mar 1904 Akerley, Wm. B., 17 Nov 1905 Akerly, James J., 11 Sep 1904 Alchison, James, 2 Oct 1905, 21 Allan, E., 11 Feb 1904 Allan, P. Eldridge, 10 Feb 1904, 18 Allan, Robert R., 17 Feb 1904, 73 Allan, Walter H., 9 Mar 1905, 50 Allen, Margaret, 5 Nov 1905, 73 Allingham, Jane, 4 Aug 1904, 79 Allison, Frank O., 7 May 1903, 54 Allwood, Sarah, 30 Aug 1903, 68 Almon, Andrew B., 21 May 1904, 79 Alston, John, 17 Aug 1905, 70 Alward, Margaret,, 11 Sep 1904, 26 Anderson, Bertha, 6 Aug 1905, 15 Anderson, Eliza, 7 Feb 1905, 39 Anderson, Geo. E., 13 Feb 1905 Anderson, George, 13 Jun 1905, 17

Anderson, John J., 12 Jun 1905, 37 Andrews, Andrew F., 2 Apr 1903, 70 Andrews, Fred G., 20 Dec 1903, 65 Andrews, Maggie M., 20 Aug 1905, 32 Appleby, Benjamin, 16 Jul 1905, 61 Appleby, Hilvard, 1 Jun 1903, 21 Appleby, Theodore, 21 Feb 1905, 32 Armstrong, Aaron, 23 May 1903. 84 Armstrong, Cath., 21 Aug 1905, 72 Armstrong, Eliza, 22 Oct 1903, 42 Armstrong, Francis, 28 Feb 1904, 76 Armstrong, Frank, 27 Mar 1904, 43 Armstrong, Fred. W., 4 Mar 1904, 45 Armstrong, Harold, 12 Apr 1905, 23 Armstrong, John, 17 Jul 1903, 62 Armstrong, Joseph, 1 Mar 1905, 62 Armstrong, Joseph, 28 Feb 1905 Armstrong, Mary A., 9 Jul 1903, 30 Armstrong, Reg., 17 May 1904, 17 Armstrong, Sam J., 17 May 1904, 64 Atchison, Andrew, 22 Feb 1905, 66 Atchison, Mary A., Feb 1903, 38 Atkinson, Clarin., 23 May 1905, 82 Austin, M. Doug., 20 Oct 1904, 75 Bailey, George, 18 May 1904, 95 Baillie, Emily, 26 May 1904, 61 Bain, Patrick, 12 Mar 1905, 26 Baird, John, 20 Jun 1903, 71 Baird, Josephine, 16 Dec 1903 Baker, Catherine, 23 Feb 1904 Baker, Chas. F., 21 Jun 1904, 41 Baker, Prince E., 4 Apr 1904, 57 Balcolm, Joseph A., 5 Nov 1904 Ballantine, Maria, 27 Sep 1903, 64 Ballentine, Alex., 27 Jun 1903, 82 Balmain, Margaret, 25 May 1903, 82 Barber, James, 23 Jul 1904, 85 Barker, Lillian B., 7 Jun 1905 Barker, S. T., 16 Feb 1905, 85 Barlow, Elizabeth, 10 Jan 1905, 69 Barnaby, John S., 21 May 1904, 65 Barnes, G.P., Mrs., 12 Sep 1903 Barnhill, Wm. Mrs., 10 Jul 1904, 71 Barrett, Nancy, 18 Apr 1904, 80 Barry, Eliza, Jan 1903, 47 Barry, Mary E., 5 Feb 1905 Barry, Nora, 7 Dec 1904, 37 Bart, Estella A., 29 Sep 1904 Bartlett, Charl't, 30 Nov 1903, 86 Bartlett, Hannah, 19 Jul 1904 Bartlett, John, 17 Feb 1904, 84 Bartlett, Mary, 25 Jul 1903, 62 Barton, Annie L., 20 Jan 1905, 27 Bassett, Geo. F., 11 Jul 1904 Baxter, John, 7 Mar 1903, 37 Bayard, Katherine, 2 Aug 1905, 76 Bearisto, Belle P., 29 Apr 1904 Beatteay, Hoyt, 17 Jan 1904, 74

Beckwith, Julia, 14 Jun 1904, 32 Beckwith, Mary E., 1 Jan 1905 Beckwith, Thos. A., Feb 1903 Bell, Gertrude J., 5 Jun 1905, 29 Bell, John, 21 Dec 1905, 82 Bell, Samuel, 10 Feb 1904, 85 Belvea, Hannah, 25 Sep 1904, 40 Belyea, Holly R., 31 Jul 1903, 78 Belvea, James A., 12 Oct 1905, 67 Belvea, Jane, 27 Feb 1904, 61 Belyea, John, 5 Aug 1903, 82 Belyea, Solomon, 14 Dec 1903, 89 Belyea, Susan, 4 Jul 1903, 82 Belyea, Uriah, 4 Dec 1905, 60 Bennett, Harriet, 26 Sep 1905 Bernier, Minnie, 6 Nov 1904 Berry, Osmond T., 30 Sep 1905, 49 Berryman, Henri., Jan 1903 Berryman, Henriet, 21 Nov 1903 Besnard, Roberts, 19 Jan 1904, 65 Beville, Susan, 29 Aug 1905 Biederman, J.Oscar, 2 Sep 1903, 50 Bill, Susan L.D., 25 May 1904, 84 Birchill, Michael, 8 Nov 1905, 79 Birmingham, Mich., 1 Nov 1904, 61 Black, Helen, 3 Nov 1904, 43 Blair, Mildred, 4 Jun 1904 Blair, Robert, 15 Oct 1903 Blake, Geo. F., 23 Jul 1903, 26 Blakeslee, F. Mrs., 3 Aug 1903, 54 Blakslee, Sophron, 21 Aug 1903 Boden, James, Sr., 15 Jul 1904 Bolton, William, 12 Jan 1904, 49 Bostwick, Mary, 7 Jul 1904, 69 Bourke, Edwar, 6 Aug 1903 Bowen, Marie L., 18 Dec 1905 Boxall, Richard, 13 May 1903, 74 Boyce, Hugh, 11 Oct 1905 Boyd, Arthur, 24 Dec 1903, 30 Boyd, Henry, 13 May 1903 Boyd, Mary J., 30 Jan 1905 Bradley, Andrew, 25 Nov 1905 Bramball, William, 4 Jun 1903 Brannen, Chas. Ms., 5 Oct 1905 Brayden, Mary Ann, 26 Sep 1905 Brayley, Isabella, 2 May 1905 Bree, Sophia, 29 Dec 1903 Breen, Alice, 23 Nov 1905, 90 Brennan, Sarah J., 5 Feb 1905, 57 Brewing, Roland, 19 Dec 1905, 75 Brickley, William, 21 Jun 1903, 63 Bridgeo, Daniel, 6 Dec 1903, 80 Bridgeo, William, 12 Aug 1903, 46 Briggs, Samuel K., 23 Sep 1905 Brittain, James W., 24 Mar 1904, 75 Brittain, Leonard, 10 Dec 1903, 23 Brittain, Samuel, 2 Jun 1905, 84 Brogan, Mary, 24 Jun 1905

Brophy, Kearns, 27 Jan 1904 Brown, Bertha M., 22 Mar 1904 Brown, David, 17 Jan 1905, 55 Brown, Frances, 10 Mar 1903 Brown, Frederick, 2 Jul 1903, 21 Brown, Jas., 10 Dec 1903, 81 Brown, Laura M., 1 Jan 1904 Brown, Margaret, 10 Oct 1903 Buchanan, Fred'k, 8 Oct 1905, 68 Buchanan, Samuel, 5 Nov 1903, 93 Buchanan, Wm. O., 13 Feb 1905, 51 Buckley, Mary, 1 Mar 1905, 60 Buckley, Michael, 27 Aug 1905, 59 Burgess, Richard, 23 Mar 1903 Burke, Charles, 5 Sep 1905 Burke, Ellen A., 11 May 1904 Burke, John, 16 Jun 1904, 75 Burley, James H., Jan 1903, 24 Burnham, Camela, Feb 1903, 73 Burns, Chas. W., 16 Oct 1904, 25 Burns, Louis, 10 Sep 1903, 85 Burns, Mary, 20 Aug 1904 Burns, Thomas M., 30 Aug 1905, 26 Burpee, Ederton, 25 Nov 1904, 72 Burpee, Elizabeth, Feb 1903, 65 Burridge, Geo. Mrs., 8 Mar 1904 Bustin, Augustus, 13 Jul 1905 Bustin, Wm. H., 30 Mar 1904, 90 Butt, John H., 15 Aug 1904 Buxton, Henry W., 13 Dec 1905 Byers, James, 29 Oct 1903, 79 Byron, Margaret, 17 Feb 1905, 84 Dacey, Mary, Jan 1903, 42 Dacey, Mary, Jan 1903, 75 Daley, Catherine, Jan 1903, 69 Daley, Charles, 25 Nov 1903, 72 Daley, Michael, 15 Aug 1904, 72 Dalton, Edward, 11 Dec 1903, 77 Dalton, Louisa, Feb 1903, 76 Dalton, Margaret, 7 Mar 1905, 72 Dalton, Robert, 11 Aug 1905, 78 Daly, Elizabeth, 3 Mar 1904 Daly, Hugh, 12 Dec 1904, 18 Daly, Jane A., 6 Apr 1903 Daly, John, 22 May 1903, 65 Daly, Mary J., 1 Oct 1903, 74 Dalzell, Otty, 26 Nov 1903, 20 Dalzell, Samuel B., 5 Nov 1903 Damery, Thos. J., 9 Dec 1905, 58 Danaher, Sarah B., 7 May 1904 Daniel, Arthur, 5 Dec 1905, 82 Davis, George R., 10 Nov 1904 Davis, James, 15 Mar 1905, 76 Day, George A., 4 Jan 1904, 42 Day, John, 2 Aug 1903, 89 Deacon, Wm. B., 22 Mar 1905, 70 Dean, John, 4 Jun 1903, 86 Dean, Thos., Sr., 14 May 1905, 84 Dearborn, Chas. H., 28 Apr 1904, 70 DeForest, George, 10 May 1904, 70 Delaney, Jas. W., 6 Sep 1905, 30 Delaney, Mary, 15 Dec 1905 DeLong, George, 1 May 1903, 47

Delong, Lena, 19 Nov 1905, 38 Dennison, Mary, 25 Jan 1904 Denniston, Florence, 15 Dec 1904, 86 Denniston, Jos. A., 7 Feb 1905, 78 Dernier, Mary, Jan 1903, 42 DesBrisay, Sarah, 12 Feb 1905 DeSoyres, John, 3 Feb 1905, 56 DeVeber, Bertha, 7 Sep 1904, 80 DeVeber, Ellen, Feb 1903, 77 DeVeber, Maria, 13 Jan 1905 DeVeber, William, 22 Sep 1905, 82 Dever, James, 7 May 1904, 79 Dever, Mary A., 10 Sep 1904 Devlin, James Mrs., 6 Aug 1905, 40 Dewar, Ada, 27 Mar 1905 DeWolfe, Frances, 26 Sep 1904 Dias, Daniel, 7 Mar 1905, Dibblee, Eliz., 23 Nov 1904, 69 Dibblee, Rebecca, 26 Jul 1904, 32 Dick, George, 3 Nov 1903, 82 Dick, Wm. C., 15 Aug 1905, 65 Dickson, Annie, 12 Mar 1905, 19 Dieuade, Jane S., 2 May 1905 Dillon, Mary, 7 May 1905 Dineen, John, 30 Dec 1903, 72 Dixon, Lucius Mr., 28 Dec 1904, 61 Dodd, Maria, 25 Sep 1904, 70 Dodds, Elizabeth, 18 May 1905 Doherty, Catherin, 4 May 1905 Doherty, Charles, 28 Aug 1905, 79 Doherty, Helen, 30 May 1905 Doherty, John, 10 May 1905, 81 Doherty, Margaet, 27 Sep 1903, 85 Doherty, Margaret, 16 Jul 1905 Donahue, Cath'n, Mar 1903, 85 Donahue, John, 10 Jun 1905, 48 Donahue, Julia, 12 Oct 1903 Donahue, Mary, 27 Aug 1903 Donald, James, 19 Oct 1904, 73 Donallon, John, 12 Dec 1903, 74 Donovan, Andrew, 29 Jul 1905, 77 Donovan, Eliz., 6 Mar 1905, 50 Donovan, Joseph, 6 Apr 1904, 21 Donovan, Walter D., 7 Jan 1904, 23 Doody, Catherine, 22 May 1903, 72 Doody, Phillip G., 17 Mar 1904 Dooly, Richard P., 3 Aug 1905, 48 Doucett, Mary, 21 Oct 1905, 35 Dowd, Mary, 4 Sep 1904, 61 Dowling, Alice, 24 May 1903, 28 Downey, Frederick, 19 Sep 1903, 21 Downing, Leo M., 2 Oct 1903, 62 Doyle, Mary A., 27 May 1903, 61 Doyle, Rebecca, 29 Oct 1905, 87 Draper, Wm. J., 25 Dec 1903, 37 Driscoll, Cather., 11 Aug 1905, 79 Driscoll, Cleda F., 15 Sep 1904, 12 Driscoll, D. E., 1 Jan 1905 Driscoll, Florence, 20 Dec 1905, Driscoll, Jeremiah, 23 Mar 1905, 33 Driscoll, John, 1 Nov 1905, 80 Driscoll, Marg., Feb 1903, 93 Drury, Sarah, 8 Apr 1904, 76

Duffell, Sarah E., 13 Feb 1905, 75 Duffy, Francis, 14 Aug 1903 Duffy, Johanna, 1 May 1903 Duffy, John, 11 Jun 1903, 96 Duffy, Nellie, 1 Aug 1905 Duncan, Ann, Feb 1903 Duncan, Stephen, 6 Feb 1905, 73 Dunham, George, 25 Oct 1904, 55 Dunham, Matilda, 9 Mar 1904 Dunlavey, Wm., 20 Apr 1903, 62 Dunleavy, Clara J., 26 Jan 1905 Dunlop, Ann, 19 Apr 1905, 85 Dunlop, John, 22 Jan 1905, 73 Dunlop, Jos. K., 4 Apr 1903 Dunlop, Thos., Jan 1903 Dunlop, Wm. J., 24 Jul 1905, 35 Dunn, Elbridge G., 3 Jan 1904, 50 Dunphy, Mary C., 2 May 1905 Dunton, William P., 21 Oct 1904 Durick, Thos., 16 Jul 1905 Durnell, Thos., 2 May 1903, 47 Durning, Pat'k Mrs., 19 Nov 1905, 19 Duston, Henry, 25 Aug 1905, Duval, George, 6 Oct 1904, 87 DuVernet, Wm. T., 14 Jun 1903 Dwyer, Catherine, 19 Nov 1903 Dwyer, John J., 31 Jan 1905 Dykeman, Louisa, 8 Mar 1905 Eagles, Annie, 6 Jan 1905 Eagles, James S., 20 Mar 1903, 71 Earl, Sylvester, 19 Apr 1905, 62 Earle, Stephen N., 2 Oct 1903, 73 Early, Francis M., 23 Feb 1904, 23 Edwards, William, 26 Nov 1904, 90 Edwards, Wm. M.M., 6 May 1904, 40 Egan, Mary, 18 Aug 1904, 47 Elliott, Albert E., 27 May 1903, 26 Elliott, Albina R., 6 May 1904 Elliott, Alex. F., 2 Oct 1905, 72 Elliott, Cassie B., 4 Aug 1904 Elliott, Jessie, 24 Oct 1903 Ellis, Harry, 17 Nov 1905, 21 Ellsworth, John, 10 Apr 1903, 85 Emery, Edgar, 24 Aug 1903, 31 Emery, Florence G., 30 May 1905 Emery, Mary, 14 Jun 1905, 69 Emery, Mary, 14 Jun 1905, 73 Erskine, Emily, 10 Oct 1904, 50 Estabrooks, Hanna, 16 Aug 1903, Estey, Chas. A., 2 Feb 1904, 74 Estey, Rich. Mrs., 20 Oct 1904, 90 Etchingham, Mary, 4 Sep 1905, 35 Evans, George F., 18 Sep 1904 Evans, M.J. Mrs., 30 Oct 1904 Ewing, William, 6 Jun 1903, 71 Fairbanks, W. Mrs., 31 May 1903, 78 Fairfowl, Annie, 18 Jun 1904, 23 Fairweather, Edwin, 13 Nov 1905, 81 Fairweather, Isab., 13 Nov 1905, 81 Fales, Amos, 28 Apr 1904, 82 Fallis, John, 31 Apr 1905, 76 Fanjoy, Frank N., 9 May 1904 Farren, Elizabeth, 27 May 1905, 3

Index To Death Roll in the Saint John Globe, 1903-1905

Farren, Mary A., 23 Jul 1904 Faulkner, Mary, 17 Dec 1903, 87 Fawcett, James, 4 Feb 1905, 80 Felthan, Wm., 17 Oct 1903, 70 Fenwick, Harriet, 14 Apr 1905, 84 Fenwick, Wilf Mrs., 29 Oct 1905 Ferguson, Benbow, 15 Jun 1905 Ferguson, Pamela, 8 Jul 1903, 81 Ferrie, Grace, Jan 1903, 18 Ferris, Ellen, 1 Sep 1904 Ferris, John Mrs., 7 Sep 1904, 65 Finch, Henry, 13 Aug 1905, 72 Finley, Hiram F., 9 Oct 1903, 49 Finley, Margaret, 25 Nov 1904, 74 Finn, Michael, 12 Dec 1904, 59 Finnegan, Mary, 4 Sep 1904, 55 Finnigan, Fred'k, Mar 1903 Fish, Waring, 18 May 1904 Fitzgerald, Eliz., 4 Jan 1904 Fitzgerald, Eva, 7 Oct 1903, 22 Fitzgerald, Mary, Feb 1903 Fitzgibbons, Anas., 18 Apr 1903, 85 Fitzpatrick, Geo., 17 May 1904, 20 Flaglor, Elias Ms., 9 May 1904 Flaglor, Lucy A., 9 Apr 1904, 84 Flaherty, Annie G., 2 Jun 1904 Flaherty, Eliz., 21 Apr 1904 Flanagan, Bridget, 23 Jun 1903, 90 Fleming, J. B., 2? Dec 1903, 51 Fleming, John, Jan 1903, 86 Fletcher, Geo. W., 10 Sep 1904, 75 Flewelling, Jerem., Jan 1903, Flewelling, Louisa, 11 Apr 1903, 78 Flewelling, Mary, 22 Apr 1904, 57 Flynn, Jos., 13 Jun 1903, 26 Foley, James W., 30 Mar 1904, 47 Foley, Barbara, 4 Jul 1905, 95 Foran, Margaret, 25 Nov 1904, 70 Forbes, J. F., 4 Jan 1905 Foster, Elizabeth, 31 Jul 1903, 87 Foster, George L., 13 Jun 1905, 23 Foster, Robrt P., 22 May 1904, 35 Fotherby, Mry A., 3 Nov 1904 Fowler, Harding, 28 Apr 1905, 42 Fowler, Martha, 22 Aug 1904 Fowlie, Howard D., 6 Jul 1905, 17 Francomb, Henry, 25 Mar 1904 Fraser, James E., 4 Aug 1904, 44 Fraser, Minnie C., 16 Feb 1905 French, Isabella, 7 Apr 1904, 74 French, Louise, 10 Feb 1904 Friars, Maud, 3 Jun 1905 Frith, Jane L., 6 Dec 1905 Frizzel, Nancy, 27 Mar 1904, 87

Frost, Geo. D., 17 May 1905, 45 Fry, Wm. H., 3 Jun 1904, 53 Furlong, Wm., 27 Aug 1904, 76 Furlong, Wm. J., 11 Nov 1903, 41 Walker, Deborah, 24 May 1904, 58 Walker, Mary S., Mar 1903 Walker, Theron, 26 Apr 1905 Wall, Ella M., 7 Oct 1905 Walsh, Edward J., 16 Dec 1904, 25 Walsh, Ellen, 10 Jun 1903, 49 Walsh, John, 23 Sep 1904, 54 Walsh, Mary, 2 Jun 1905, 73 Walsh, Patrick, 7 Feb 1905, 55 Walsh, Thos. S., 12 Mar 1903 Ward, George, 27 Sep 1903 Ward, Henry, 7 Nov 1903, 61 Ward, Julia E., 4 May 1903 Ward, Mary, 8 Jun 1904, 61 Ward, Nora, 30 Oct 1904 Ward, Philip, 31 Mar 1905 Wardroper, John, 19 Mar 1905, 92 Waring, William, 1 Jun 1903, 62 Wark, David, 20 Aug 1905, 102 Wareford, Edmund, 21 Mar 1905 Warner, Julia, 27 Feb 1904, 20 Warnock, Martin J., 15 Apr 1904, 28 Warren, Wm. J., 27 May 1903, 83 Warneford, Harriet, 26 Apr 1905 Waterbury, Allan, 4 Jun 1903, 18 Waterbury, Laure., 28 Apr 1903, Watson, Alex. A., 30 Nov 1903, 75 Watson, Alexander, 22 May 1903, 72 Watson, John A., Feb 1903 Watson, Mabel, 18 May 1904 Watson, Robert, 11 Jul 1904, 41 Weatherall, Alex., 9 Dec 1903, 77 Weatherhead, J. Mrs., 9 Aug 1904, 50 Webber, Gertrude, Feb 1903, 25 Weeks, Thos. S., 6 Jun 1905 Wells, Gilbert W., 6 Dec 1904, 39 Welsh, Walter, 5 Feb 1905 West, Isabel, 20 Oct 1905, 65 Wetmore, Abby C., 24 Sep 1905, 87 Wetmore, Geo. M., 2 May 1905 Wetmore, H., 15 Apr 1905, 39 Whalen, Walter T., 11 Jan 1905, 17 Wheaton, Frank J., 12 Apr 1904, 21 Wheaton, George,, 19 Aug 1904, 46 Wheeler, Jas, T., 2 Sep 1905, 67 Whelpley, James, 6 Jul 1903 Whelpley, Jane, 14 May 1903, 75 White, Annie E., 12 Sep 1904, 65 White, Jacob, 4 Jan 1905, 77 White, Maria A., 15 Aug 1904, 82

White, Susan, 23 Oct 1905, 63 Whitney, Charlotte, 4 Dec 1904, 78 Whittaker, A. Emma, 12 Sep 1905 Whittaker, Edward, 6 May 1903, 48 Whittaker, Geo. R., 9 Nov 1904 Wiggins, Jas. G., 17 May 1903, 86 Williams, Eliz., 5 Jul 1905, 90 Williams, Honora, 19 Apr 1905, 85 Williams, Idora J., 12 Nov 1905, Williams, James P., 15 Feb 1904, 86 Williamson, J. Mrs., 5 Dec 1905 Williamson, Mary, 6 Jun 1905, 80 Willis, Elizabeth, 26 Jan 1904, 80 Wilmot, John, 23 Mar 1903 Wilson, Blanche, 25 Dec 1905, 27 Wilson, Deborah,, 11 Dec 1905, 62 Wilson, Eliza, 10 Feb 1904, 85 Wilson, Eunice, 27 Jun 1905, 15 Wilson, Francis, 10 Apr 1903, 87 Wilson, Joseph, 22 Aug 1903, 65 Wilson, Mary, 15 Nov 1905, 57 Wilson, Mrs., 11 May 1905 Wilson, S.E. Mrs., 04 Nov 1904 Wilson, Samuel, 12 Jan 1904, 70 Wilson, Walter, 5 Oct 1903, 65 Winslow, Francis, 20 Jun 1905, 81 Winter, Herman, 31 Mar 1905 Wisdom, Sarah, 1 Sep 1903, 86 Wood, Elizabeth, 5 Jun 1904 Wood, Sarah, 12 Oct 1905, 100 Woodley, Frederick, 3 Nov 1905 Woodrow, Ross, 24 May 1905, 76 Woods, Edna A., 1 Jul 1903, 31 Woods, Francis E., 14 Sep 1903, 50 Woodworth, Mrs., 9 Jan 1904, 64 Worden, Adelia, 9 Oct 1903 Worden, Beverly, 9 Mar 1904 Wottrich, Beverly, 21 May 1905, 36 Wright, Arthur, 17 Nov 1904, 70 Wright, Chas. H., 7 Jul 1903, 65 Wright, George, 12 Oct 1905, 60 Wright, Isabella, 3 May 1904 Wright, Mary A., 23 Apr 1903, 76 Wright, Octavine, Jan 1903 Young, Adam, 9 Jan 1904, 76

Ruby M. Cusack 47 Jean Street Saint John, N.B. E2J 1J8 (506) 652-8887 rmcusack@nbnet.nb.ca

"Listen, I need fifty dollars."

"Fifty dollars?"

"Yeah, and I have no idea where I can get it."

"That's a relief! I was afraid you might have an idea you could borrow it from me."

NEW BRUNSWICK GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY

MEMBERSHIP ENROLMENT FORM

For the year ending: Dec. 1999

IMPORTANT: This is our control sheet. It insures the accuracy of our membership database. It must be completed each year by	Capital Branch, P.O. Box 3702, Station B, Fredericton, N.B., E3A 5L7		
every member. Renewing members can obtain their member-		\$20.00	
ship number from the mailing label on Generations. Please	[] Family [] Institutional	\$25.00 \$25.00	
TYPE, or PRINT clearly.	[] institutional	\$23.00	
·	Carleton County Branch, 395 Main St.,		
Membership Number:	Unit 2, Hartland, N.B., E7P 2N3		
	[] Individual	\$20.00	
Name:	[] Family	\$25.00	
rame.	[] Institutional		
Standt.	[] Dual	\$7.00	
Street:	Charlotte County Branch, P.O. Box 595		
City/Tayura	St. Andrews, N.B., EOG 2X0		
City/Town:	[] Individual		
	Family	\$35.00	
Prov./State: Code:	[] Institutional	\$35.00	
	[] Dual	\$10.00	
Phone: () Date:	Minamishi Duansh	D.O. Day 402	
	Miramichi Branch, P.O. Box 403, Chatham, N.B., E1N 3A8		
E-mail address:	[] Individual	\$20.00	
	[] Family	\$25.00	
Enclosed is \$ Canadian □ U.S. □	[] Family [] Institutional	\$25.00	
	Dual	\$4.00	
Check one branch only in the opposite column for your dues	() ~		
payment, and send your payment directly to that branch	Restigouche Branch	, P.O. Box 179,	
address. US residents pay in US dollars. Make cheques payable	Dalhousie, N.B., E0K	1B0	
to your Branch (eg: Southeastern Branch, NBGS; Saint John	[] Individual	\$26.00	
Branch, NBGS; etc.) Membership is for one calendar year.	l I I Family	n/a	
Those renewing or joining after the beginning of the year will	[] Institutional	n/a	
receive all issues of Generations for that year.		D D D 100 D 1	
·	Saint John Branch, P.O. Box 2423, Saint John, N.B., E2L 3V9		
	[] Individual [] Family	\$25.00 \$30.00	
If you wish to have your name, address and telephone number,	[] Institutional	\$30.00 \$20.00	
and the surnames of the families that you are researching,		\$9.00	
included in a published search list, please enter your surnames		Ψ2.00	
below.	Southeastern Branch, P.O. Box 7102,		
	Riverview, N.B., E1B 4T8		
I am researching the following families (use an extra sheet if	[] Individual	\$20.00	
necessary):	[] Family	\$25.00	
necessary).	[] Institutional	\$25.00	
·	(For those not wishing to join a Branch) N.B. Genealogical Society, P.O. Box 3235, Stat. B, Fredericton, NB, E3A 5G9		
	[] Individual	\$20.00	
	[] Family	\$25.00	
	[] Institutional	\$25.00	
			
	,		

Time to Renew!

Do it Now!

Under the mailing agreement that we have with Canada Post, we can take advantage of a reduced postal rate only when we mail in bulk. The result is that those who do not renew their membership in time to get a mailing label generated by the membership database for the March 1st bulk mailing will not receive their Spring issue of Generations until early June. And remember that your renewal payment goes first to your branch, then to the membership secretary. To insure that you get your Spring 1999 issue on time, mail your Membersjip Enrolment Form with your payment before mid-January for it takes a long time for Canada Post and the US Postal Service to find us.

John Buckstaff Family

of St. Andrews, NB, and Oshkosh, WI

by Thelma Eye Brooks

John Buckstaff, Sr. was born in St. John, NB Canada of English descent. At the age of about fourteen he enlisted in a British regiment. At the end of his three year enlistment he received a grant of 100 acres of land, all necessary farming implements, and provisions for six months. Shortly after receiving his land he married Lucy McCurdy and settled on his farm in Dumbarton Parish, Charlotte Co., NB., where all of his fourteen children were born. Some of the neighbors in New Brunswick. having moved to the southern part of Wisconsin, wrote frequently to the Buckstaff family, giving such glowing accounts of life in Wisconsin, that in 1850 John sold his property in NB and, with his large family, moved to the new state of Wisconsin.

Upon arrival in the west he bought a farm of 160 acres in the town of Algoma, four miles from Oshkosh, which he improved; but at the end of six years he sold it and moved to Oshkosh. With the money he brought from Canada and the profit from the sale of the farm in Algoma he was able to embark in the lumbering business with quite a respectable capital. He bought timber lands on the Wolf river, extending some sixty miles up the river.

His sons, John & James, invested in their father's successful business. About 1879 John Sr. sold out his interest to his sons, George H. & Robert and retired into private life. The sons continued in the business until 1882, when they also sold out and retired. John Sr. passed the rest of his days at the old family homestead on Doty Street, Oshkosh, with his daughter, Ruth Sherman [widow of Willard Griggs Sherman, formerly of Calais, Maine]. He died in 1884, aged eighty-five years, generally esteemed for his systematic honesty and integrity. He was of a social

disposition, and a firm upholder of the broad principles of Christian brotherhood, which did not interfere with his membership in the Baptist Church; he was always a strong temperance advocate. In his political preferences in this country he affiliated with the Republican party, but never sought office, which, however, was no indication that he had not the interests of his adopted city and country at heart. His wife, Lucy (McCurdy), was a native of New England, where she was reared and educated. She was possessed of remarkable energy, and thoroughly domestic in her ways, ever jealously watching over the family and looking after their interests. She died in 1876, at the age of seventy-two years.

The above information on the Buckstaff family was taken from biographies written on this prominent family in the early history of the State of Wisconsin. The following is taken from a letter written by John Buckstaff, Sr. from Oshkosh to the Daily Telegraph in St. John, NB, August 21, 1882. Found at PANB in the Buckstaff file.

"I was a member of the 104th Regiment New Brunswick Volunteers, in Capt. Shives' Company, and for the information of your many readers would state that after the war was over the Regiment was ordered to Quebec, remaining there one year. From there we went to Montreal and did garrison duty until discharged or disbanded. All the members of the Regiment for New Brunswick were sent to Quebec, and went on board of a brig bound for St. John. We stopped at Halifax two days, and some of the 104th got off there. We arrived in St. John about June 10, 1817, under the command of Lt. Wm. B. Phair, late postmaster at Fredericton. Many of the veterans went up the St. John. Your correspondent, with some others, went to St. Andrews. In the year 1818, I purchased of the late Josephus Moore, of Moore's Mills, two hundred acres of land near the

Rolling Dam, Charlotte County, I located on the land and built on it. The House I erected was the first one built north of the old Fredericton road. Mr. H. Whittier, on Whittier's Ridge, three miles distant, was my nearest neighbor. There was not a settler on Turner's, Pleasant or Murphy's Ridges. I lived on that farm until 1850 when I came to Wisconsin and located in Oshkosh, my present residence, where I have resided ever since. John Peacock is living on my old farm near the Rolling Dam."

John W. Buckstaff, Sr. & Lucy Mccurdy

John W. Buckstaff, Sr., born 1 Feb 1799, in St. John, N B (record, Fox). Died 13 Oct 1884, in Oshkosh, WI (Fox). Military: in War of 1812 in the British Army. Census: 1860 & 70 in Oshkosh, WI. Occupation: Lumberman.

He married Lucy McCurdy, 12 Jun 1819, in Dumbarton, NB (CCMR with parents consent). She was a sister of James McCurdy of Calais and was born circa 1804 in Castine, ME. Died circa 1876 age 72 (record, Fox). Census: 1860 & 70, in Oshkosh, WI. They had 14 Children:

- 1. Margaret² Buckstaff. Born, ca 1820 in Dumbarton, NB.
- Sarah² Buckstaff. Born ca 1822
 in Dumbarton, NB. she died 19
 Feb 1850 in NB and is buried in
 Rolling Dam Cemetery, she
 married on 6 Oct 1842 in
 Charlotte Co. NB, William Gill,
 Jr. (1820-1889). After his wife
 died he moved to Wisconsin and
 remarried two more times
 (misc.). Children by Sarah:
 - i Lucy Gill, born 25 May 1843 in Charlotte Co. NB, she married Robert Hater (misc).
 - ii John Buckstaff Gill, born ca 1846 (misc).

John Buckstaff Family

- iii Sarah or Sally Gill, born20 Oct 1849 in CharlotteCo. NB, she marriedEmerson Tracy (misc).
- 3. John W.² Buckstaff, Jr. Born 7 Dec 1823 in Dumbarton, NB (Fox). He moved to Wisconsin in 1849, but returned to NB after one year. He returned to Wisconsin sometime after his marriage in 1851. His first wife died between 1855 and 1857 and he married her sister. He died 9 Jan 1900 in Oshkosh, WI (WDI). Census: 1860 & 70, in Oshkosh, WI. Census: 1851 in St. Patrick NB (living with Elisha & Rebecca Walker, his sister). Census: 1860 & 70 in Oshkosh, WI. He married, first, Lovina A Hopkins, daughter of David Hopkins and Susannah Bartlett, circa 1851 in Dumbarton, NB (WDI). Born circa 1828 in N B. She died before 1856 in Oshkosh, WI (DAR Records appl. dated 28 Feb 1913 for Clara Wolcott Lincoln, Neb). Census: 1851 in St. Patrick NB. According to the Biographical Record of Wisconsin, the Hopkinses were descendants of the family to which belonged Stephen Hopkins, of Rhode Island, a signer of the Declaration of Independence. Children:
 - i John Allen³ Buckstaff
 (John W. Jr.). Born circa
 1853 in Dumbarton, NB.
 Census: 1860 & 70 in
 Oshkosh, WI. He married
 Sarah Montgomery, ca
 1876. Born circa 1857.
 Children:
 - a. Clara Buckstaff. Born in Lincoln, Nebraska.
 She married Robert Wolcott. (DAR)..
 - Eugene³ Buckstaff Born circa 1855 in Oshkosh, WI (Hist Fox).

John² W. Buckstaff married, second, Sarah B. Hopkins, daughter of David Hopkins and Susannah Bartlett, sister of 1st wife, Mar. Lic. 7 Sept 1857

- (PANB film #F6717). Born circa 1824 in Dumbarton, NB. Died after 1870 in Oshkosh, WI. Census: 1860 & 70 in Oshkosh, WI. Children:
- iii Noel H.³ Buckstaff Born circa 1858 in Oshkosh, WI. Died 15 Dec 1885 in Oshkosh, WI. Census: 1860 in Oshkosh, WI (ibid.).
- iv Daniel Clyde³ Buckstaff.
 Born Nov 1859 in Oshkosh,
 WI. Died after 1900.
 Census: 1860 70 & 1900 in
 Oshkosh, WI. He married
 Madeline Noyes circa 1886
 in Oshkosh, WI (Fox p.
 483). Born in Burlington,
 VT. Died after 1900.
 Census: 1900 in Oshkosh,
 WI. Children:
 - a. Ralph N.⁴ Buckstaff
 Born 28 Aug 1887 in
 Oshkosh, Wl. In 1927 he
 was president of
 Buckstaff Lumber
 Industries (Fox). Census:
 1900 in Oshkosh, Wl.
 Graduated 1912 from
 Pratt Inst., in Brooklyn,
 NY, also State Normal
 School of Oshkosh.
 Died after 1930.
 Occupation: LumberMfg. and furniture
 designer (Fox).
 - b. John D.⁴ Buckstaff
 Born Sept 1888 in
 Oshkosh, WI. Died after
 1930. Census: 1900, in
 Oshkosh, WI. In 1930 he
 was secretary of the
 Buckstaff Co. (Fox, p.
 484) He married Barbara
 Thompson, daughter of
 John C. Thompson.
 (Fox). Children:
 - A Madeline⁵ Buckstaff, born before 1930.
 - B John D.⁵ Buckstaff, Jr., born before 1930.
 - c. Elsie⁴ Buckstaff. Born Dec 1893 in Oshkosh, WI. She received a degree in English at the

- University of Wisconsin (Fox). Died after 1930. Census: 1900 in Oshkosh, WI. She married Reginald MacKinnon. Born circa 1892. Children:
- A Ellen⁵ Mackinnon. Born in Oshkosh, WI
- B Daniel⁵ Mackinnon. Born in Oshkosh, WI.
- v George Angus³ Buckstaff Born 22 Dec 1861 in Oshkosh (Wisc). Graduated from Univ. of Wisconsin in 1886, studied law, then gave up his practice to join the Buckstaff Co., was president of the company from 1900 until after 1930 (Wisc). Died after 1930. Census: 1870 & 1900 in Oshkosh, WI. He married Florence Tyng Friswold, 8 May 1888 in Columbus, WI, she also graduated from Univ. of WI in 1886 (Wisc). Census: 1900 in Oshkosh. Children.
 - a. Florence⁴ Buckstaff, born Jan 1889 in Illinois. Census: 1900 in Oshkosh.
 - b. Margaret Buckstaff, born Apr 1891 in Illinois. Census: 1900 in Oshkosh.
 - c. Angus G.⁴ Buckstaff, born Oct 1896 in Wisconsin. Census: 1900 in Oshkosh.
- vi Aaron³ Buckstaff. Born circa 1863 in Oshkosh, WI. Census: 1870 in Oshkosh, WI.
- vii Ada M.³ Buckstaff. Born, circa 1865, in Oshkosh, WI. Died 21 Feb 1888 in Oshkosh, WI (WDI). Census: 1870 in Oshkosh,
- viii Minerva L.³ Buckstaff.

 Born circa 1868 in

 Oshkosh, WI. Census: 1870
 in Oshkosh, WI.
- 4. Rebecca² Buckstaff. Born circa

John Buckstaff Family

1825 in Dumbarton NB. Census 1851 in St. Patrick NB.She married Elisha Walker, before 1845 (1851 Census St. Patrick Parish NB, her bro. John with them). Born circa 1823. Census: 1851 St. Patrick NB. Children:

- i George³ Walker. Born circa 1846 in St. Patrick NB. Census: 1851 in St. Patrick, NB
- ii Isabella³ Walker. Born circa 1848 in St. Patrick NB. Census: 1851 in St. Patrick, NB.
- iii John³ Walker. Born circa 1851 in St. Patrick NB. Census: 1851 in St. Patrick NB.
- Lucy² Buckstaff. Born 25 Apr 1827 in NB, m. James Chase (LDS) in Dumbarton, NB.
- Jane Buckstaff. Born ca Apr 1830, died 22 Feb 1832, buried Rolling Dam Cemetery (misc).
- 7. Lydia² Buckstaff. Born circa 1830 in Dumbarton, NB.
- James R.² Buckstaff. Born circa 1833 in Dumbarton, NB. Census: 1860, 1900 (alone) in Oshkosh, WI. He married Sarah Chase. Children:
 - i Milo R.³ Buckstaff, In 1904 he owned the Paragon Oil and Supply Co. in Oshkosh (Winn). In 1880 he married Miss Mary A. Barker, daughter of Richard Barker of Oshkosh (Winn). Children:
 - a. Florence L.⁴ Buckstaff.
 b. Isabella D.⁴ Buckstaff.
- George² Buckstaff. Born ca 1834, died 2 May 1835, buried Rolling Dam Cemetery (misc).
- 10.George Hardin² Buckstaff.

 Born 8 Mar 1837 in Dumbarton,
 NB, at age of 14 moved to
 Wisconsin, in 1861 he enlisted in
 Co. A. 1st Wisc. Vol. Inf.,
 wounded 19 Sept 1963, mustered
 out 14 Oct 1864. (Record, Fox).
 Died circa 1927 (Fox). Census:
 1860, 70 & 1900 in Oshkosh,
 WI. He married Martha
 'Mattie' Murray, daughter of

William Murray, of NB, 21 Oct 1868 (Record, Fox). Children:

- i Son, born ca 1870, died as an infant in Oshkosh, WI.
- ii Daughter, born ca 1874, died as an infant in Oshkosh, WI
- iii George Eugene³ Buckstaff, born May 1878 in Oshkosh, died after 1900.
 Census: 1900 in Oshkosh.
- 11. Mary² Buckstaff. Born ____ Mar 1840 in Dumbarton, NB. Census: 1860, 70, 80, &1900 in Oshkosh.
- 12. Robert² Buckstaff. Born Sep 1842 in Dumbarton, NB. Died after 1900. Census: 1860, 80 & 1900 in Oshkosh, WI. He married, first, Sarah D. Adams, circa 1866. Census: 1870 in Oshkosh. He married, second, Mary Shepard, before 1880. Census: 1880 in Oshkosh. Children:

Three by 1st wife and at least three by 2nd wife:
Frances Mays Buckstaff, born ca 1866 in
Wisconsin. Census: 1870 in Oshkosh. Died ca
1885 (record). Census:
1970 & 80 in Oshkosh.

- i Robert H.³ Buckstaff, born ca 1868 in Wisconsin.
 Census: 1880 in Oshkosh.
- ii James W.³ Buckstaff, born ca 1869, died age 1 year (record).
- iii Daisy M.³ Buckstaff, born July 1876 in Wisconsin, died after 1900. Census: 1880 in Oshkosh, 1900 with Isaiah Castle family, in Milwaukee, WI. She married Frank J. Clark (LDS).
- iv Noel H.³ Buckstaff, born, ca 1878 in Wisconsin (record).
- v Son, born ca 1880 in Wisconsin (record).
- Ruth Julia² Buckstaff. Born Aug 1843 in Dumbarton, NB.

Died after 1900. Census: 1860 & 1900 with her father, in Oshkosh, WI. She married Willard Griggs Sherman, 19 May 1872 in Oshkosh, WI (WCM). He was born 27 Jun 1841 in Calais, ME, son of William Sherman and Sarah E. Smith (Calais VR). Died between 1880 & 1900 in Oshkosh. Census of 1850 & 60 in Calais, ME, 1880 in Oshkosh.

14. Frances² Buckstaff. Born circa 1846 in Dumbarton, NB. Census: 1860, in Oshkosh, WI.

References

- CCMR Charlotte County Marriage Records at Provincial Archives New Brunswick (PANB)
- Census Oshkosh, Wisonsin 1860, 70, 80, 1900. NB 1851
 City Directories of Oshkosh, WI. 1857. History of Oshkosh, Winconsin
- DAR Records of Clara Wolcott Lincoln of Nebraska, application dated 28 Feb 1913
- ► Fox History of Fox River Valley, Wisconsin Vol III Pub. Chicago 1930
- ► LDS Ancestral File and IGI
- Misc Notes of James Gill of Glens Falls, NY found at PANB
- Record Commemorative Biographical Record of Wisconsin (on film at LDS)
- Winn History of Winnebago
 Co. Wisconsin Vol II, Edited by
 Publius V. Lawson 1908
- Wisc Wisconsin its History and its People (no pub. data available). Directory of Wisconsin Biography
- WDI Wisconsin Death Index
- ► WMR Wisconsin Marriage Records. □

Thelma Eye Brooks, PO Box 136, Waterville ME 04903, (207) 873-5590, theleye@yahoo.com

Dorothy Phinney

by Norma Joan Paul

Editor's note: This article is reprinted from The New Brunswick Reader, February 28, 1998.

Dorothy Phinney died 100 years ago. You can visit her grave in the Protestant Cemetery in Richibucto, New Brunswick. The facts of her life and death are carved on her tombstone:

> In Memory of Dorothy. Daughter of Robert and Kate Phinney, Born at Richibucto, November 1, 1875, Died at the Hospital. Chickamauga Park, U.S., August 9, 1898.

The Red Cross Nurse who was the first woman to yield her life while nursing sick soldiers in the Spanish-American War. Greater love hath no man than this, that a man lay down his life for his friends.

What was a 22-year-old Canadian nurse doing in a war zone 100 years ago? And wasn't this a war between the United States of America and Spain? Why was this Young New Brunswick woman there?

Pull out the newspaper files for 1898 and you'll find some exciting stories. Some New Brunswick lads were heading north to the gold rush. The chance to get rich quick was an alluring alternative to life down on the farm. Then, to the south, there was a war going on in Cuba, the Spanish-American War, and that drew some New Brunswick volunteers to try their hand at soldiering.

In the summer of 1898 the war approached its end but the drama of the conflict still being played out day by day in the local papers. It was a popular crusade and readers loved the stories of sensational acts of heroism and spectacular American triumphs.

Readers enjoyed the romantic angle too. The tragic death of young soldiers - whether American or Spanish - and the broken-hearted girls they left behind was grist for the writers of the day. Our own New Brunswick poet, Michael Whelan, "The Poet of the Renous", penned The Spanish Girl's Prayer in May 1898. He sees heartbreak on both sides in the war:

> "Ah, many a fair young American girl With the beautiful Spaniard shall weep. And many a tear-drop as pure as a pearl Shall fall for this fight on the deep.

Romantic, yes! But there were a few young women who didn't stay at home to weep. Dorothy Phinney, for example.

Dorothy's family was well known in Kent County. Her father Robert was a merchant. Her uncle, James D. Phinney was a lawyer, a graduate of the University of New Brunswick and the Member of the Legislature for Kent County. Dorothy's cousin, Dr. Francis Phinney, later worked in Labrador with Dr. Grenfell. One neighbour described them as "kindly, quiet and altogether desirable neighbours... [who] were always first to lend a hand to anyone in distress."

It wasn't surprising then that Dorothy chose a career in nursing. At the age of 19, she left Richibucto to enter the General Hospital School for Nurses in Lowell, Mass. She graduated with honours a year later and took a postgraduate course at the Sloane Maternity Hospital in New York City. For a brief period, she served as head nurse on a ward at the King's County Hospital in Brooklyn, N.Y.

The conflict in Cuba continued. It was once described as "a splendid little war." But for the troops left without adequate shelter or food while yellow fever and malaria decimated their ranks, it was anything but splendid. Far more men were dying from disease than from military action. The call went out for nurses to care for them.

The recently organized

American Red Cross asked for volunteers and Dorothy Phinney decided to go. She wrote to her family in New



Brunswick as she prepared to leave New York: "... my own desire is now to do all I can to help alleviate the terrible suffering and hardships of the sick and wounded soldiers."

Officials intended to send Dorothy directly to Santiago but the need for nurses in the military encampments in Florida was desperate. The spread of typhoid and vellow fever in these crowded camps made them more dangerous than the battlefield. The Richibucto Review printed a letter written by Dorothy Phinney while she was in Tampa, Florida:

"We have been here at Tampa since Sunday night, and I have had an experience in the past week that, while now it seems harder than I can stand, is one that will be remembered by me until the day of my death. If you could have seen the army hospital as I saw it last Monday, your heart would have ached as mine did. To think that this rich and glorious country would allow its soldiers sick with typhoid fever to lie in a tent without any floor but mother earth and rain pouring down in torrents, as you never see it in the north, was something I could hardly credit. We went to work and by night had things straightened out and the worst cases moved into a tent with a floor. The troops are all very young. mere boys ... There is a French Canadian out at camp who makes me laugh no matter how serious I feel. I asked him why he enlisted and he said he had a great notion of being a hero ... and it makes me homesick to talk to him."

From The President's Desk

Dorothy was sent to the army hospital in Chickamauga to care for sick and wounded soldiers returning from Cuba. As time permitted on the sixth and seventh of August, 1898 she completed a joint letter to her aunt and sister in Richibucto. The area around Chickamauga reminded her of Bass River, N.B., but nothing in her experience prepared her for the dreadful condition of the gaunt and suffering soldiers in her care.

"Things like these make one old before their time. To see men suffer and die through carelessness on the part of those whose duty it is to see that they receive proper care! Sunday morning - Yes, this is the Holy Sabbath; but alas! how little of the peace and goodwill towards men exist here. In fact I had forgotten all about it until one of my patients said 'Nurse, does this seem like Sunday to you? Poor boy, he is not quite nineteen, but as he belonged to the state militia, rather than be thought a coward when his company was called he responded."

Dorothy's letter continues with a description of a young lad who was obviously dying of typhoid fever. Her thoughts were all for her patients. In closing she says: "Give my love to all the folks and do not worry about me. We, the ten nurses here, were called the pick of the lot. Now, don't you feel proud? I do.

My trunk is in Brooklyn. In case I never go back, Mrs. McKay will send it home. I must close now and go to bed.

Lovingly,

Dot."

Two days after writing this letter Dorothy Plunney died. Though she must have known that she too was suffering from the fever, she worked until a few hours before her death.

American newspapers were quick to praise her devotion to duty. The New York Herald proclaimed "all honor to the memory of Dorothy Phinney, the first of the women nurses of the Spanish-American war to give her life for her country! She deserves a place among the nation's heroes as much as the brave soldiers who fell in battle."

Clara Barton, founder of the American Red Cross, in a published eulogy of Dorothy Phinney, spoke of the many friends she had made in and out of the hospital. "Dorothy Phinney did not merely sympathize. She suffered with the suffering, and died, leaving for us the shining example of a life of service to others."

The body of Miss Phinney was sent home to New Brunswick by the United States government. As the train bearing her coffin moved away, the public buildings in Tampa, Florida were draped in mourning. The mayor of Tampa at that time was William F. Frecker, a graduate of the old Richibucto Grammar School and a boyhood friend of Dorothy Phinney's father.

Dorothy's brother Fred met the train in Boston and accompanied his sister's body on the homeward journey. Dorothy was acclaimed by newspapers in the U.S. as a young woman who gave her life for her country. But, in fact, her country was Canada and her concern was for the suffering of other young people caught up in a war that was as grim and merciless as any war in history. The campaign in Cuba lasted only 113 days and, while figures vary, the number of soldiers who died from disease, malnutrition and lack of medical attention was far greater than the number who died in military action.

The monument to Dorothy
Phinney in the Richibucto Cemetery
gives the facts of her life and death.
The setting beside the Richibucto
River is a peaceful one, a world
away from the army hospital in
Chickamauga.

Norma Joan Paul lives in Sackville, N.B.

Contributed by John Beyea, 876 Route 10 Hwy., Noonan, N.B., E3A 7E4.

From The President's Desk

C.L. "Cal" Craig

So far this year we have managed to keep up with the heavy flow of mail and other ongoing matters and projects, including: planning for our 1999 conference; letters to government concerning Canada census and archives facilities; and our regular meetings.

Our conference chairman, Victor Badeau, has submitted a summary of the conference, New Brunswick Ancestors – Arrivals and Departures, July 30 to Aug. 2, 1999, in Moncton. It looks great. You are urged to attend; a strong showing by our New Brunswick branches is vital.

I have visited and attended the NBGS Charlotte County Branch meetings in St. Stephen, the Charlotte County Historical Society meeting in St. Andrews, the Grand Manan Historical Society meeting in Grand Manan, the NBGS executive meeting in Fredericton, and the Genealogical Institute of the Maritimes meeting in Halifax. All

were enjoyable and very worthwhile. At St. Andrews I was pleased to present certificates to founding members of NBGS Charlotte Branch who were in attendance. Founding members were: Marguerite Garnett, Shirley O'Neill, Eileen McConvey, Philip Christie and Mike McGarry. In Grand Manan the members are justifiably proud of the new addition and archives to their museum at Grand Harbour.

There is Much to be Learned in RS108, Land Petitions

Provincial Archives of N.B., RS108, Land Petition No. 234

"To His Excellency Thomas Carleton Esgr. Leuitenant Governor and Commander in Chief of the Province of New Brunswick, &c. &c. &c.

"May it please your Excellency the Memorial of George Hayward

"Humbly Sheweth - That in the year 1763 your Memorialift Came with his Family from Great Britain to Nova Scotia in order to Become a Settler of that province he applied to the Board of trade: who gave him a letter of Recommendation to Receive Five Hundred Acres of land where he Should like; the Same Being Vacant and More According as he Should improve or his family want to improve your Memorialift came to the River St. Johns But Not Being in Circumftance to go on a New farm where he Could find it Vacant he hired until he was able By his Care and Induftry to purchafe and Never afked for any lands your Memorialift Now having purchafed a piece of land on the Oromocto at the French Lake where he is Building a Houfe and Moving his family and Intends to ufe his Endeavour to Make a Good Settlement: Your Memorialift having two Sons young Men: and their Being two Vacant Lotts No. Sixteen and Seventeen that Lays Adjoining the Land your Memorialift is Now improving; your Memorialift Humbly afketh that If it May pleafe your Excellency in the Wifdom of your Counfel to Grant the two Vacant Lotts to your Memorialift or to his two Sons he will Endeavour to Improve it and as in Duty Bound will Ever pray. &c.

"Lincoln Aug't 20th 1788

"George Hayward 20th Aug 1788 Asks Lott No. 16 & 17 on the Oromocto

In Council 5th Sep'r.

Comply'd with on condition of actual Settlement."